

NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART

**NATIONAL
ARCHIVES
MICROFILM
PUBLICATIONS**

MICROCOPY

323

ROLL

430

NATIONAL ARCHIVES MICROFILM PUBLICATIONS

Microcopy No. 323

COMPILED SERVICE RECORDS OF
CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS WHO SERVED IN
ORGANIZATIONS FROM THE STATE OF
TEXAS

Roll 430

Waul's Legion (Infantry, Cavalry, and Artillery), J - L1



THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE
GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION

Washington: 1960

1739
 Jackon. F

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
 F + S (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Musician
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736005	20
2	6183	21
3	723850	22
4	3890	23
5	3917	24
6	3943	25
7	737593	26
8	7545	27
9	44275303	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
 Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also F. Jackson. Timmons' Reg't Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Juchow

Pvt.

Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 26, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Evans.

Mustered into service:

When May 26, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Evans.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., F. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Juchow

Priv.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 26, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

J. H. Evans

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment, 1862

Present or absent.

Remarks: Transferred to

(over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(642)

Copyist.

50736183

50736183

1912.

Regimental Band July
4-62, to take effect.

June 30-62. Spcl. Order
No. 45.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Jackson

Mus

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs. or the war.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent not stated

Remarks: Traips from Co. B. Inf. July 1st
S.O. 48 Due Co. B. for clothing \$12.50

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Jackson
Musten, Leguinary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 26, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Miss

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Nov. 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 21

Where

Houston

1862.

By whom

W. H. Waul

Period

3 yrs or until discharged

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Pickens
Mus., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 21*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 yrs. or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

W. G. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Jackson
Co. 1st

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 5*, 186*4*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Transferred to Band*
S. O. 48

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Corby

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Jackson
musician

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:
July, 1867.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date

Place *Camp Waul*, 1867.

Remarks *from Co B Inf. So 48*
by transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Ragsdale

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Fishow

Musical Co.

Appears on a

, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks *Member of the*
Band

* *Name cancelled*

Number of rolls:

84

(0096)

J. Marin

Copyist.

Jeshow D.
Miss. Co. 2nd Texas Legion
Regt
(Confederate.)

✓
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

3. Dechow

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. Leshaw* *Munition* of *Paul's Legion*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath —
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. Leshaw

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John G. Galt *Reg't* *Chiv* Vol.
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1740
Jacks. D. R.
Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Ord Sergt.
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726438	20
2	6546	21
3	6656	22
4	6789	23
5	6859	24
6	6980	25
7	7089	26
8	7236	27
9	50737310	28
10	44238408	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Leg

65

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2. Sgt. Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Sep 19, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Felix J. J. Ware

Mustered into service:

When Re-enlisted & term, 1862.

Where Extended for term

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. C. Keen

To what time Apr 27, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$1500; equipments, \$40.00

Remarks: App'd 5 Oct. May 14

* Many of the members the company were re-enlisted men of Company F. 3rd (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 55th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

G. H. Church

MAY 22

50726438

1912.

*Pay due as private re as
above. Bounty paid*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Lieut. Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first time in the regt.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Sept 1*, 1861.

Where *Bedford*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. C. Keen*

To what time *Feb 24*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Payable separate from April 24 to May 17/62*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

G. W. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James H. Waul
a/cpt., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:
When *Sept 10*, 1861.
Where *Galveston*
By whom *Lt. J. H. Ware*
Period *3 years or the war*
Last paid:
By whom *Capt. J. H. Adams*
To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*
Remarks: *Absent sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1st, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Sept 1*, 1861.

Where *Clinton*

By whom *Thos. H. H. H.*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Wounded, Sergeant Feb 5/63*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. B. H. H.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *May 1861*, 186*1*

Enlisted:

When *Oct 17*, 186*1*.

Where *Salvatore, Tex*

By whom *L. J. H. H. H.*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. K. Archer
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

*Reduced from 1st Sgt to ranks
by his request April 30, 64.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. Branch

(143)

Copy.

85

Asst. Surg. from Oct 31 to April 30
1864

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. R. ...
..., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1863*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 1863*, 186*4*.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *May 1863 to March 1864*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *March 1864*, 186*4*.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.*

Book mark:

March
(1863) Copyist.

MAY 20

50727089

1912.

11164 in the collection of
J. H. M. 64

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Waul, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

10th March, 186

Nativity *India*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Smith*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hied's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

W. H. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,
for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1862.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Attending during Casualty

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J

D. R. Jucks.

Ord. Sergt., W. C. S., Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Oglethorpe, Ga.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lient. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6396)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyright.

1741
Jackson, G.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733772	20
2	4411	21
3	3878	22
4	3992	23
5	4101	24
6	4211	25
7	50873117	26
8	3171	27
9	3222	28
10	3272	29
11	50734352	30
12	50873321	31
13	50737982	32
14	8603	33
15	9092	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex. Inf. 12 Dec 1864

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. D. Bradley

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enrollment* June 29 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 1862*, 1862.

Where *Mississippi*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *March 1862*, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *March 1862*, 1862.

Remarks: *Enrolled in Waul's Legion*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

22

50 33372

11
11
11
11

for War. V. county
pa. but no pay.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Waul's Legion

Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73674.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Y. Jackson

Det., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug. 1st*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 10*, 1861.

Where *Mississippi*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *Oct. 1st*, 1861.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *Waul's Legion*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Jackson

*Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 10*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Sept. 10, 1862.

Where

By whom *Capt. J. A. Jackson*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. M. Jackson

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov 12*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

By whom *Capt. B. C. Waul*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., p. 102, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Jackson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James A. Waul

Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 10*, 1862.

Where *Winfield*

By whom *Capt. Pick.*

Period *1 yr.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Aldridge*

To what time *March 30*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Jackson

Appears on

Co., Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for

July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Feb. 10, 1862.

Where

Fairfield Tex

By whom

H. C. Blackmore

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

A. D. Harr

To what time

June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks

Detached from Waul's
Texas Legion.

Book mark:

(642)

M. A. R. R. R.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J.

G. Jackson

Private

, Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for Sept & Oct

, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Feb 10, 1862

Where

Fairfield Tex

By whom

Let Blackmon

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

A. D. Horr

To what time

Aug 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Wounded in action

at Chickamauga Geo.

Sept. 19, 63 Fully recovered

Sixty days to Camden Ala

Discharged from Waul's

7th Reg. Texas Inf.

Book mark:

H. A. Rorby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G Jackson

Privt, Co., Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for *Nov 1, Dec*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Feb 10*, 1862

Where *Fairfield*

By whom *Lt. Blackmon*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *A. D. Horr*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Detached from Waul's Texas Legion*

Absent Wounded Hospital unknown

Book mark

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J

G. Jackson

Cpt

, Co.

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for

Jan & Feb

, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When

Feb 10

, 186*4*

Where

Fairfield Tex

By whom

Lt Blackmon

Period

Mar

Last paid:

By whom

R. D. Herr

To what time

Aug 31

, 186*3*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks

Detached from Waul's Texas Legion

Book mark:

H. A. Roney

Copy let.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James K. ...

R. ..., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *James K. ...*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *...*, 186*4*.

Where *...*

By whom *...*

Period *...*

Last paid:

By whom *...*

To what time *...*, 186*4*.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Name dropped from
the Muster Roll in order*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark *...*

MAY 23.

50734352

1912.

of Col. P. Simmons.
Sept on the East Side
of the Miss. River.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Jackson

1st, Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for *March & Apr*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 10*, 1862.

Where *Fairfield Tex*

By whom *Lt Blackmon*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Horr*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks *Transferred: ordered
to his command in Transmiss
Sept by order Sec 2 Par
Apr 10, 1864*

Book mark:

H. A. Roxy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jackson
1st Lt., *Co. F*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*4*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*4*

Place _____

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

major guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R. Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Jackson

, Co. *D*, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. R. Small

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J
Re, *Co B*, *2* *Jackson*

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detained

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. call

Jackson, G.

Waul's Leg

Pvt.

~~Co. G, 7 Regt. Tex. Inf.~~

Subject:

Transferred. to

Co. B-Waul's Leg

Special Order Number 70/19

Mar. 24 , 1864.

Adjutant & Inspector General's
Office, Confederate States, con-
tains information relative to
the man named, on the subject
mentioned above.

Dear Sir,
 I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst.



Private & confidential. Not to be distributed outside the War Department. Not to be used for publication without the express permission of the War Department.

Letters Received
 A & I G O,
 Application to the War Department
 this original document

He has the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst.
 I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst.
 I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst.
 I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst.
 I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst.

H. B. Cranbury's Brig
 March 10/1864
 Approved & forwarded as a reward for his fidelity when others deserted to cross the river with the Texas paroled prisoners. I trust this application will be successful.

H. B. Cranbury
 Brig. Genl
 H. B. Cranbury
 Brig. Genl
 H. B. Cranbury
 Brig. Genl

L. E. Polk
 Brig. Genl

Approved & forwarded
 S. H. Collins Capt
 New York March 19/64

Approved & forwarded as a reward for his fidelity when others deserted to cross the river with the Texas paroled prisoners. I trust this application will be successful.

W. D. Keadle.
 Genl. Johnston approves
 of this transfer
 Respy. for w.
 W. W. Mackall
 Brig. Genl

Recd at Hdqrs of Genl
 April 13/64

Camp near Canton Mo

March 9th 1864

Maj. J. R. Kamm

U. S. A.

I would respectfully represent that Private E. Larrison of Co. B 1st Bn. 1st Mo. Cav., was enlisted by Capt. Bradley at Fairbury, Mo. on 11th Nov. 63. He is 24 years of age at the time of the arrival of this man or during the war. Born in Wilson Co. Indiana is 36 years old 5 feet 8 in high, dark complexion, blue eyes, dark hair and is an occupation of an enlisted a mechanic.

The company to which this soldier belongs, was at this time when the man was made ill last winter. The soldier was sent into a hospital at Canton Mo. He was captured at the fall of Breckinridge and sent to the hospital and was now in the hospital.

This soldier E. Larrison was discharged from hospital about 1st of June last, only reported to my company for duty, not being able to receive his commission and has done duty with the 1st since that time.

I would further represent that he was wounded in the knee joint, by a gun shot in the Battle of Shiloh, and has not been able to do duty since that time. His leg is weak, and when much used is very painful. I would further represent that he has been a good & brave soldier and that the 1st Bn. 1st Mo. Cav. has been mounted, and that he wishes to be transferred to his original Co. & Battalion.

I am in honor bound to be

very respectfully

Yours truly

Wm D Miles

Adj. Gen. 1st Bn. 1st Mo. Cav.

Canton Mo

1742

Jackson R. L.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725587	20
2	5676	21
3	5769	22
4	5853	23
5	5941	24
6	6026	25
7	6111	26
8	6403	27
9	736974	28
10	7178	29
11	7376	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

2nd, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 37 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 1867.

Enrolled:

When April 1961, 186

Where Chicago

By whom John C. C. C.

Mustered into service:

When May 14 . 186

Where 1111 1st St

By whom 5-31 1964

last paid:

By whom Edo. Ross

To what time _____, 186

Valuation of horse, \$— 100; equipments, \$— 100

Remarks: 1st. Rain fell July 7th.

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mag. and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

1032

Open Access

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. L. Jackson

Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 3 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 186*2*

Where *Memphis*

By whom *B. F. Wicks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Absent sick leave*

from 16 June to 28 June

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. Hdgq. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Huns

May 25

50725676

1912.

reported to Capt
Hammonds Co

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chas. Dickson
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 186*2*

Where *Greysboro*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left sick beyond Shivers-
port River, by Capt. H. A. ...*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. L. Jackson

Co. C., { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 186*3*.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Final Payment*

To what time *1863*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left in Texas. Since
received furlough from Hospital*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Robert Jackson
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *March & April*, 1863.

Enlisted: _____, 1863.

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*, 1862.

By whom *B. J. Decker*

Period *during the war*

Last paid: _____

By whom *First payment*

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

J. S. Hunt

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. I. Jackson
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *May 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 1863*, 1863.

Where *Waul's Legion*, 1863.

By whom *A. I. Jackson*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *May 1863*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. L. Jackson
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug., 1863

Enlisted:

When

May 8

1863

Where

Gonzales

By whom

B. F. Weeks

Period

the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

First Payment

1863

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent left sick on march from Tex.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

_____ , 186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company O, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 18674.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Waul
_____, Co. _____, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of _____, 186____.
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____, 186____.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Turned in 18

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

John C. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. C,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Aug*

Commissioned officers present and absent: _____, 1862.

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____

, 186 .

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Purloughed, Non-Reserve to
join company*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Glenn Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Regt. Co. C, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.
VOUCHER No. 308

Paid the 2 day of November 1862

R. L. Jackson Private
Co. C. 1st Maine Infantry

\$324.42 Dollars
Three hundred and twenty four
dollars, four

Co. C 3rd Maine
Infantry

(COPY)

List and Account of Pay and Clothing of

of Company

R. L. Jackson
of *Co. B* *1st* *Regiment of* *Missouri* *Volunteers*

NAME	RANK	DESCRIPTION							Where Born	Occupation	Enlisted				Last Paid		BOUNTY	
		Age	Eyes	Hair	Complexion	Height	Weight	Inches			When	Where	By whom	Period	By whom	To what time	PAID	DUE
<i>R. L. Jackson</i>	<i>Private</i>	<i>22</i>	<i>Blue</i>	<i>Brown</i>	<i>Fair</i>	<i>5</i>	<i>11</i>	<i>11</i>	<i>Indiana</i>	<i>Farmer</i>	<i>14 April 1862</i>	<i>St. Louis</i>	<i>St. Louis</i>	<i>War</i>	<i>Payable from</i>	<i>Enlistment</i>		

Checked & drawn in kind to the amount of \$3.50
for overdrawn for R. L. Jackson

I Certify that the above is a correct transcript from the records of

Houston Texas
Sept 9th 1863

Co. C 1st Texas Legion
Otto Nathanson Capt
Comd'g 1st Regt 1st Texas Legion

The Confederate States,

To *R. L. Jackson*

DR.

For pay from <i>14th April</i> 1862, to <i>30 April</i> 1862, being <i>12</i> months and <i>17</i> days, at \$ <i>12.00</i> per month.	<i>150 80</i>
For use of Horse and Arms, <i>182</i> days, at 40 cts. per day.	<i>152 80</i>
For Clothing allowance, <i>Quarantined to Oct 1st 1862 \$1.50 per day</i>	<i>24 00</i>
For	
Amount.	<i>327 60</i>
Deduct for Clothing overdrawn, <i>in kind</i>	<i>3 50</i>
Balance paid,	<i>\$324 10</i>

I Certify that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this

2nd day of *November* 1863

Houston Texas

Thompson Harrison
Major CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER

Thompson Harrison Adjutant Quartermaster, C. S. Army. *11th November 1863*

and twenty four Dollars and *forty three* Cents, in full of the above account

W. A. Ball

Thompson

(Signed Duplicates.)

R. L. Jackson

1743
Jackson H. C

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731822	20
2	1898	21
3	1982	22
4	2040	23
5	2138	24
6	2205	25
7	8497	26
8	9014	27
9	44274917	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
(Nichols) Col Co

'Confederate.'

J.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. C. Jackson

Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 37 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. I. Ware

Mustered into service:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. Keen

To what time Sept 21st, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted time Extended (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

MAY 23

50731822

1912

for War. Bounty Paid.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. C. Jackson

Pri., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 1 Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom G. J. Wares

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. A. Kier

To what time Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

Captain.

(Confederate.)

J.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. C. Jackson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1 Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19 , 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Moore

Period

3 years or War.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31 , 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank marks:

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

J.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. C. Jackson

Private, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. T. Ware*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Ivair's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Smeal's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Brown

1862.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

J.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Jackson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. T. Hare

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J.

W. C. Jackson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 4 Feb 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

Private

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. C. Jackson

Re, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186 *J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

William Lewis

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S. S.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J
Pac, Co. *D*, *1* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

B. J. Russell

Original

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. W. Jackson
Capt, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

53

(1863)

J. B. Douglas
Capt.

Jackson, N. C.

Reg't Co. D 1st Batt'n Haul's Ferry Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Den. Lists
Orders
Pri. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

W. B. Jackson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT;

I *W. C. Jackson*

Private of Co. D. 2d Regt. Maine Heavy Artillery
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. C. Jackson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry

2d Reg't *Orin* Vol.

May

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1754

Jaereka, G.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Juencke, George

177
Jetzlan, Ch

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jetzlan, Christian

1746

Jahncke, Aug.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jahncke, Aug.

1747
Jahnecke, A.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cava, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnecke, Aug.

1745
 James Charles P
 Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727384	20
2	7481	21
3	7585	22
4	7632	23
5	7713	24
6	7775	25
7	7866	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J
Charles P. James

Put, { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom *County & No Pay Recd.*

To what time

1863

Valuation of horse, \$*70* 100; equipments, \$*30* 100.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Buel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. R. R. R.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Charles F. Janes,
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July + Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. R. Smith,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Charles P. Janice

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1st*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. N. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. R. Smith

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J
Chas. J. James

Sgt. { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1 Feb.*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Appointed 5 Sergeant*
Jan 1 1863

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Basch

(Confederate.)

J. C.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chas. P. Jones
Sgt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 186*2*.

Where

Richmond Tex.

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Grant

To what time

Dec. 31

, 186*3*.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Beach

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. P. Jones

Sgt., Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. 10th, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 186*2*.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

Period

4 yrs. or war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Austin

To what time

Feb. 28

, 186*4*.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. R. Smith
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J

Charles P. Jeanes

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

Nativity

Washington City,

186

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Fort Bend

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902.) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

E. A. Root

Copyist

+ 1749
James Daniel P

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727387	"
2	7482	"
3	7586	"
4	7671	"
5	7740	"
6	7798	"
7	7864	"
8	50737219	"
9		"
10		"
11		"
12		"
13		"
14		"
15		"
16		"
17		"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Daniel P. James.

Put

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty & No pay Recd.*

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, \$ *86* 175; equipments, \$ *25* 100

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 96th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. B. B. B.
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Daniel P. Jones,

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1 Aug 9*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where *Richmond*.

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received.*

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Ed Beach

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel P. James
Priv, Co. E. } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

C. H. P. & H.

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

David P. James,
Priv { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 186*3*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*.

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tiamone's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth

(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Sam. P. James

Priv

Co. E,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 1st*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *May 10*, 186*4*.

Where *Richmond, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *Byron war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Chas. A. Smith

Copyist.

J Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

ad James
But James

Appears on Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Sept 1 Oct

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

Period

By war order

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Ament

To what time

Feb 28

, 1864.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth
Capt.

J (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

David P. James
Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *18* years.
Appears on a

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.
Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Washington Co. Ky.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Fort Bend*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. 1st of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

E. R. Davis
Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

James H. Waul
_____, Co. _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Died at Camp Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

1750
James William H. H.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727385	20
2	7479	21
3	7584	22
4	7670	23
5	7739	24
6	7863	25
7	50737218	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

J | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

William H. H. Jones,

Put, { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

last paid:

By whom *County & No Pay Recd.*

To what time *1862*

Valuation of horse, \$*3000*; equipments, \$*2000*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 86th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Baskin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William H. H. Jones,

Put

, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Richmond,*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: *Left at Camp Waul sick
at home sick at this time without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Roark.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J
William H. H. James

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1 Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

May 7

186*2*.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Period

Three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

186*2*.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Left at Camp Waul

Rick. At home sick at this time

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Bassett

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm H. H. James

Put { Capt. Wm. B. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 Feb*, 186*7*.

Enrolled:

When *May 7*, 186*7*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *May 7*, 186*7*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *due from enlistment*

To what time 186*7*.

Remarks: *Sick in Richmond, Tex.*

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Ex Radth

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. H. James,

Det, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feby 29 to May 14, 1864*

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan,*

Period *3 yrs or war.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Sick in Richmond.*
Det. Since Aug. 6, 1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Root.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

William H. H. Jeanes,

Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Washington City*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Fort Bend*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

EM Beach

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Per, Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug* , 186 *4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detail Camp Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

1731
Janisch Herman
 Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730075	2
2	0173	21
3	0876	22
4	0306	23
5	0445	24
6	0585	25
7	0678	26
8	0762	27
9	44274975	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*
 Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *H. Janisch*
Timmons' Reg't Texas Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thermon Lammich

Pr, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *2* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Date April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May*, 1862.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Wm Anders*

Mustered into service:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. J. C. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *186*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm Potter

Texas.

Copy text

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Heerman Jansch

Det

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *19* years.

Appearance a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Ca. 1862

July 1st

1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Waul's

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Heriman Janisch
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted: *April 11*, 1862.

When

Where

By whom *Capt. Wm. S. G. Smith*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *See 2nd Infantry*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies each, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. S. G. Smith

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul's Legion, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *1 yr.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. W. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov 15*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April 11*, 1862

Where *Flourtown*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *Apr.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Waul

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Sept 1, 1862

Where

Waukegan

By whom

Capt John Waul

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt John Waul

To what time

Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

Enl. 2. Served as a mechanic since July 25/63. Serial No 22.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Wm Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

The following

3 Comp Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When

March, 186*2*.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

3 yrs or more

Last paid:

By whom

J. H. Grusham

To what time

Dec 31

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Smith
3rd Regt, Co. 13, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

83

(6826)

J. B. Douglas
Agent.

CONFEDERATE
Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Courier Pen Texas.
(Source of communication.)

H. Janisch
(Name)

Co. B Mauds 2nd Tex. Reg't
Reg't

Herman Janisch Pvt.
Co. B. Mauds Legion, Tex.
Enl. Apr. 11, '62 at Houston
by Capt. Drake. 3 yrs or war.
Jan. Feb. 64 - last on file
present. 3 corps.
No put record later than
July 4, '63 -

N. Janisch (also ad
N. Janisch) Kap. Co. K
Timmons Reg't Tex. Inf.
forw'd by immediate of passing of travels
Enl. Apr. 11, '62 at Houston
by Capt. Drake for 3 yrs or war.
as shown by M.R. for March 15.
last on file ready roll on
which borne present.
(over)

Regal Returns for
Mar 64 said Capt. St.
Show him about
on funeral -

11/27/15
11/55

Ally
EAL

C. E. Div.

Nothing additional found.
155

Harley
Hew

WRITE NOTHING ABOVE THIS LINE.

Nov. 27, 1915.

Respectfully returned to the
Commissioner of Pensions,
State of Texas, Austin.

The records show that Norman Janiech, private, Co. B, Waul's Legion Texas, C.S.A., enlisted April 11, 1862. On the roll for January and February, 1864, last on file, he was reported present, a third corporal. The records show also that this legion later formed a part of Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, and on the roll of Co. K thereof for March and April, 1865, last on file, Janiech was reported present, a corporal. No later record found.

H. J. A. Cunn
The Adjutant General.

Janich H.
Br. Cap. Co. Hauli Mas Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Den. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record */*
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

H. Janisch

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY

9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John C. Fry a 2nd Co. 9th Reg't Ohio of Reg't 9th

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 2nd Co. 9th Reg't Ohio Vol.
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

175
Janisch, Herman
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Janisch, Herman

1753
Jansen J.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	5002	20
2	5326		21
3	5099		22
4	5127		23
5	5240		24
6	5378		25
7	8060		26
8	8669		27
9	9149		28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Jansen
Port, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 7 Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 186 2.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1863)

J. H. Royer

Copyist

May 29.

50735378

1912.

since Dec 1, '62. Supposed
to be a prisoner in the
hands of the enemy.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Port } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom *Capt N Micheland*

last patch

By whom the County rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time 186

Remarks:.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

1042

1042) ... J. H. Royer

Opinion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. J. Janssen
Put, { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Austin

Remarks: ---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73274.

Book mark: ---

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Royer
Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Co.*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or far the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent *X*

Remarks: *Absent. Left sick at Camp Waul, Aug 7*

Name appears in column of names present

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

...*Bel*... , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Апреля 04

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1866.

Where *Clayton Co*

By whom *Capt. H. M. Holman*

Period 1942 on the war

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time August 31, 1866

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Arkansas Texas Infantry.

Book mark :



J. H. Royer

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Jansen
Sgt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

MAY 29.

50735290

1912.

Since Dec 1 Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Int. Journal
of the

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ...

, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hurlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W.A. Rayley

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Fanson

Co. 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Apr.*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mo. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Fanson

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Rt

, Co. *8*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Sullivan

37750
Janson, J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1861 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jansen, J.

1775
Jantze, August
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730076	2
2	0174	2
3	0877	2
4	0307	2
5	0446	2
6	0566	2
7	0679	2
8	0779	2
9	50723671	2
10	50738434	2
11		2
12		2
13		2
14		2
15		2
16		2
17		2
18		2
19		2

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons Reg't 1st Div

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Aug Lange
....., Capt. 'Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *47* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Order April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *April 7*, 1862.

Where *St. Louis, Missouri*

By whom *Sam Adams*

Mustered into service:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *St. Louis*

By whom *Sam Adams*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion. Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1862.

Enrolled:

When 186 .

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. C. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. M. Potter
Pot, { Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Waul's*
July 14, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Paris, Tex.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James M. Waul
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Feb & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt J. M. Waul*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

, 1862.

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J
A. Paul
Prof., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Graham*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Graham*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Porter, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July - Feb*, 186 *3*

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 186 *2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Feb 31*, 186 *2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark?

W. M. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Foy
W. J. Foy, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jany + Feby*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 3*, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave
since Nov 1/63*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Foy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Aug. Jantze

, Co. 1,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence

Spring Branch
Harrie Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hood's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Jantz

Rt, Co *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Jantz

January Aug.
Regt Co. B 1st Bata Halls
Reg't 7th Legion

(Confederate.)

1
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

A. Jantze

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John C. Fry, a Private of Co. 1st, Reg't 1st

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

20 Reg't
May

Ohio

Vol.

AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

1756
Gatrike. H.
Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50738668	2	
3		11	
4		12	
5		13	
6		14	
7		15	
8		16	
9		17	
10		18	
11		19	
12		20	
13		21	
14		22	
15		23	
16		24	
17		25	
18		26	
19		27	
20		28	

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Patrice

Rt, Co. *8*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detachment

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

1757
Jeanes, Charles P.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Janes, Charles P.

1751

Jeanes, David P.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Janes, Daniel P.

1754
James William H.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

James, William H. H.

1760

Jeffery, J. T.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jeffrey, J. T.

1761

Jeffrey. J. F.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727946	2
2	8038	21
3	8135	22
4	8676	23
5	8254	24
6	8366	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Jeffries

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated San Antonio

Muster-in to date

Jan'y 20, 1862.
Jan'y 20, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Jan'y 11, 1862.

Where

San Antonio.

By whom

W. H. Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When

, 1862.

Where

San Antonio.

By whom

Lt. J. Maclean.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$100

Signature

J. T. Jeffries.

Remarks:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Kelley
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 20 to Feb. 25*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *4th Jan*, 186*2*.

Where *Co. F, 1st Texas Cavalry*.

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley*.

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent. *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Bliss, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Kelley

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. J. Jeffery
Chy

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Jan. 4*, 186

Where *Gonzales*.

By whom *Kelley*.

Mustered into service:

When *Jan 20*, 186

Where *S. A.*

By whom *Macklin*.

Last paid:

By whom *Rec'd No pay*.

To what time, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*20*00; equipments, \$*20*00

Remarks *County Rd.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. Harwood

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †
Roll dated

Nativity 1862

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then as Cavalry Battalion. Waul's Battalion of six companies, an artillery consisted of a cavalry company and two infantry battalions of six companies of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and the cavalry battalions of six companies of two companies each. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902.) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 13474.

Book mark:

J. H. Ramsey

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Jeffrey

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Enlisted:

When

Jan'y 20, 1862

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

Capt. Kelley.

, 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom

County Paid

To what time

Present or absent

, 186

Remarks:

Present.

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. F. Jeffrey,
Capt., Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When July 20, 1862.

Where San Antonio.

By whom Capt. Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom H. J. Adams.

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks Absent on Sick leave
leave for ten days from 22 Oct.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott.

1962
Jeffrey J. M.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50728134

2 8674

3 8253

4 8411

5 737099

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Jeffery,
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Mch 17, 1862.

Where Arkansas.

By whom Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When Mch 17, 1862.

Where Arkansas.

By whom Kelley.

Last paid:

By whom Rec'd No pay.

To what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: County Cd. Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by R. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Scott.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. [unclear]

Chas., Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Wamp Wamp*

1862, 1862.

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Calhoun*

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(660)

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Jeffery
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

March 17, 1862

Where

Camp Aransas

By whom

Capt Kelley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

County Paid

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as William's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Jeffrey,
Art., Co. F., { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

, 186

2

Enlisted:

When

Mar 17

, 186

Where

Aransas.

By whom

Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Died in Texas near

the 18th of Sept 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Jeffery
1st, Co. G,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date _____

Place *Grac. Hill Tex.*, 186*2*.
Remarks: *Lost. Died.*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty: _____

Absent enlisted men accounted for: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

James Jeffery

Employee QMD

Wauls Tex Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for

Feb. 1862.

Date of issue

NOV 1 1862

Signature

James Jeffery

Remarks:

No.

Lowen
Copyist.

1763
Jeffrey, Joseph B.
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727915	2
2	7990	21
3	8137	22
4	8675	23
5	8256	24
6	8367	25
7	8466	26
8	737423	27
9	44252385	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph B. Jeffrey.
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organisation named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio.*

Muster-in to date

Jan'y 20, 1862
Jan'y 20, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Jan'y 4, 1862
Gonzales.
W. H. Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Near A. Antonio.
Lt. J. Maclean.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Valuation of horse, *\$20 100*; equipments, *\$20 100*

Signature

Remarks:

J. B. Jeffrey.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Jeffrey
Asst. Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feb'y 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *4th Jan'y*, 186*2*.

Where *Con. Falls,*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley.*

Period *12 Mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$

Remarks

100, equipments, \$

186

100

This company was known at various times as (Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Waul

Copy

May 21

50728137

1912.

4th Sergt Le June Co,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John B. Ramsey
John B. Ramsey

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *January 1st*

July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Missouri*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Caldwell*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

John B. Ramsey

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. D. Jeffrey,

Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to Aug 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Jan 20

Where

Gonzales.

186

By whom

Chpt Kelley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

County Paid.

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

4" left from 20 Jan to 6" May of June

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. H. Scott.

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Jeffrey,
Capt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Jan 30, 1862

Where San Antonio

By whom Capt Kelly

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Absent sick at Hospital
Monroe La, Sept 28. 62.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelly's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Scott

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Jeffrey.

Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

James Seby, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

20 Jan'y, 1862.

Where

San Antonio.

By whom

A. Machin.

Period

Sevier War.

Last paid:

By whom

Recd No Pay.

To what time

186

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks

Captured by the enemy Dec
4 paroled - Not yet Exchanged.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Bar. Sevier

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Per Co. 7

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept.*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

~~C. P. Jeffrey~~ *Waul's Legion Texas*

C. P. Jeffrey
Art. Co. F. Waul's Tex. Legion
Residence *Colwell Co. Texas.*

Appears on a

Roll

of Confederate prisoners captured at stations near,
and paroled at, Oxford, Miss., Dec. 23, 1862.
Roll dated Oxford, Miss., December 23, 1862.

Age *23* years; height: feet *6* inches *7*

Color of eyes *Blue*; color of hair

Complexion *Light*

Where captured *Near Springdale*
Miss.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1

(668)

A. E. Rauten
Copyist

Jeffrey J. B. ^(see 3)
Co. D. 1st Virginia Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. P. Jeffrey
Woods & Co.

Recorded

I, *J. B. Jeffery*
and State of *Texas*
Blue eyes, *Light* complexion, belonging to *Nauley Legim Co F*
of the Confederate States army, having been captured *near Springdale Miss*
by the military authorities of the United States, do most solemnly swear that I will not bear arms
against the United States; that I will not conspire to subvert or impair their national authority; that I
will not aid, assist or encourage the so-called Confederate States, their authority or their arms, either by
act or otherwise; that I will not take up arms again nor serve as military police or constabulary force in
any fort, garrison or field work held by either of the respective parties; nor as guard for prisoners,
depots or stores, nor discharge any duty usually performed by soldiers; nor will I give any information
of movements or anything connected with the United States army: unless I,
J. B. Jeffery shall be first regularly exchanged in accordance with
the cartel agreed upon for the general exchange of prisoners.

I accept as the penalty for the violation of this my "parole of honor" the penalty of DEATH.

Subscribed and sworn to before me, this

J. B. Jeffery

12th day of

Dec
Richard D. G.
PROVOST MARSHAL.

1862.

1764
Jeffrey, J. P.
Co. 1

Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728138	2
2	8678	11
3	8257	22
4	8416	23
5	737024	24
6	7230	25
7	7415	26
8	7293	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Jeffrey
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Mch 17*, 186.

Where *Argansas.*

By whom *Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When *Mch 17*, 186.

Where *Argansas.*

By whom *Kelley.*

Last paid:

By whom *Rec'd No Pay.*

To what time, 186.

Valuation of horse, \$ *155*; equipments, \$ *155*

Remarks *Bounty Pd. Wm Scott*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Vol. Steers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Har Scott

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James H. Waul
Age *21* years, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*
Appears on a

Muster Roll †
Roll dated *August 1862*

Nativity *Mississippi*, 1862.

Married or single

County of residence *Single*

Remarks: *Caldwell*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to ad (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry separated from their command and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company R, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 17474.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. P. Kelly
Oct., Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *March 17*, 186

Where *Camp Aransas*.

By whom *Capt Kelly*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County paid*.

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., L. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. O. Jeffrey,
Sgt., Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Mch 17, 1862.

Where Arkansas.

By whom Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Discharged for disability Apr 17/62 By Special Order No.

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and Apr. 1864, and formed the 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ret. Co. F, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Arls, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J W Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Regt. of Artillery, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Geo. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Coffey
Pot. Co. 7

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Jeffery
1st Lt., Co. 7,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date Sept 7, 1862.

Place Shreveport, La.

Remarks Locally discharged.
Disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

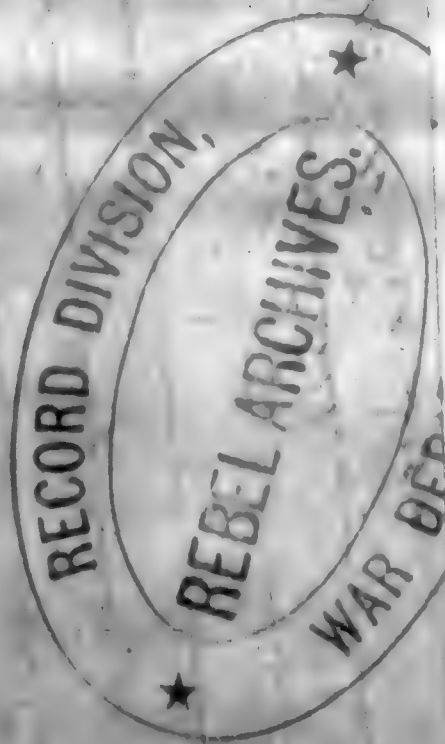
58

Certificate of
Disability for Discharge
in the case of
J. P. Jeffrey. a Private
in Co. F. Cavalry
Ward's Texas Legion

Head Quarters 1st Texas Legion
Camp near Sherman Tex Oct 15 1862
Special Orders No 1043

It is the order of the commanding officer
that J. P. Jeffrey of Co. F. 1st Texas Legion
be discharged from the service on account of
disability. By Order of
W. J. Johnson Major
of the 1st Texas Legion

Recd And. O. N. 14 62



Army of the Confederate State

Certificate of disability for discharge

Private

J. D. Jeffery of Captain J. M. Harwood's Co. Cavalry
Waller's Texas Legion of Confederate States Army
was enlisted by Captain W. H. Kelly of the 6th
Mounted Volunteers at Camp Aransas Texas on the
18th day of March 1862 to serve one year and reenlisted
to serve three years in the war from the original enlist-
ment; he was born in the state of Mississippi is Twenty
One years of age five feet 8 inches high dark
complexion dark eyes dark hair, and by occupation
when enlisted a farmer. During the last two
months said soldier has been unfit for duty forty
days.
Camp near Shreveport Capt. Co. F. Cavalry
September 15th 1862. Waller's Texas Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined
the said J. D. Jeffery of Captain J. M. Harwood's
Company and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier because of-

Chronic Dyspepsia

E. Randall Surgeon
Waller's Texas Legion

1765

Jeffrey, J. T.
 Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50723480	"
2	4684	"
3	4782	"
4	4888	"
5	4979	"
6	5072	"
7	5166	"
8	5257	"
9	5330	"
10	5377	"
11	5419	"
12	737148	"
13	7364	"
14		"
15		"
16		"
17		"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein *2*
 Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Jeffery
Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*
Op 21
Appears on a

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp, Waul Wash*
ington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity *Ga*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Baldwell*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734274.

Book mark:

Alberty

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization (named above),
for May 1 to June 30

Enrolled:

When May 12, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom L. P. Still, 186

Mustered into service:

When May 12

Where Gonzales, 186

By whom L. P. Still

Last paid:

By whom County but no Pay

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$150 00; equipments, \$35 00, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to Aug. 31

, 1862.

Enlisted

When

May 12

Where

Honzales

, 186

By whom

L. F. Still

Period

Last paid

By whom

No Pay recd.

To what time

Present or absent

absent

, 186

Remarks:

absent sick leave.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company II, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Jeffrey
Priv., Co. B.

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 12, 186

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Jeffery

Capt. J. W. Still's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for

Jan. 7th 1863.

Enrolled:

When

May 12th 1862.

Where

Hopkins, Tex.
J. H. Still.

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

May 13th 1862.

Where

Hopkins, Tex.
J. H. Still.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$25.00.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin Blacklock

Confederate.

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. N. Jeffery
Capt., Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for Mo. & Apr., 1863,

Enlisted:

When May 12, 1862

Where Gonzales Tex.,

By whom L. S. Steel,

Period 2 years.

Last paid: Capt. J. B. Adams

By whom Feb. 28, 1863.

To what time Present.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox. and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Black

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. E,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 3rd Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. J. Jeffries
Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July 1st Aug., 1862,

Enlisted:

When May 12, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom St. Steel.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid; May, 1862.

By whom Maj. Paul.

To what time June 30, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Jeffrey

, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *16 May 14*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 12, 1864.

Where

Fort Gibson Tex

By whom

Lt Steel

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Maj Arant

To what time

Oct 31, 1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Albrosby

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. T. Coffey,
Priv., Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 12, 1862

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom L. T. Stell.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Grant.

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. T. Jeffrey
Priv., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 12, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom L. P. Stell.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Went

To what time Feb. 29, 1864.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Detailed on Picket at
Odar Point Oct. 8, 1864.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 20, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Fort and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Egin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Rich

Co. B

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pt. Jeffery
Pt. Co. B, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

1766
Jeffrey, J. J.
Co. 2, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727945	20
2	8037	21
3	8136	22
4	8677	23
5	8253	24
6	8368	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. T. Jeffery
_____, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *29* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

Jan'y 20, 186*2*
Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Jan'y 11*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales*.

By whom *W. H. Kelley*.

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186*2*.

Where *Near S. Antonio*.

By whom *Lt. J. Maclean*.

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, *\$100*; equipments, *\$25*.

Signature *J. T. Jeffery*.

Remarks: _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. L. Kelley
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 20 to Feb 28, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *4 Jan*, 1862.

Where *Sanzales*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley*

Period *12 Mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. T. Kelley
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, *\$20.00*; equipments, *\$5.00*

Remarks: *County Co.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. C. Scott

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. J. Jeffers

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *70* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Ward*

July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Langston*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(40)

Copy 14

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Jeffrey,
Capt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

from First muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott,

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. T. Jeffrey,
Capt Co. F Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:
When *Jan'y 20*, 1862
Where *San Antonio,*
By whom *Capt Kelley,*
Period

Last paid:
By whom *H. B. Adams,*
To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

✓ 1767
Jeffrey M. B.

Co. 7, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728133	20
2	8673	21
3	8252	22
4	8365	23
5	8465	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MADE:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. G. Jeffrey
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Mich 17*, 186

Where *Arkansas.*

By whom *Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When *Mich 17*, 186

Where *Arkansas.*

By whom *Kelley.*

Last paid:

By whom *Recd No pay.*

To what time , 186

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *County Ad. Sick.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Hear Scott.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *August 10*

1862.

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Calhoun*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the S. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 1864.

Mark:

J. B. Ramsey

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Mr. B. Jeffrey.

Co. F.

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

March 17

Where

Camp Kansas.

186

By whom

Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Bounty Paid.

To what time

186

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

*Absent on sick furlough
from 19 July for 40 days.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers: Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Cavalry Texas Legion in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

N. Hancock.

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. B. Jeffrey
Co. 1, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted:

When

Mich 19

, 1862

Where

Aransas

, 1862

By whom

Capt Kelley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent Sick in Tex.

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. B. Jeffry
Capt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *17 mch*, 186*2*

Where *Quansas.*

By whom *Capt Kelley*

Period *3 m on the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *31 Dec*, 186

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks *Left for New Canaan*

Miss. Feby 4

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Linn. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

1764
Jeffries, J. T.
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.) |

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jeffrey, J. T.

1768-a
Getlitz

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Getlitz, R.

Jenke, George

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Juencke, George

✓ 1770
Jenkins Alpheus
 Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724186	21
2	4304	22
3	4436	23
4	4545	24
5	46023137	25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Alpheus Jenkins

Waul's Legion { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Organization June 80*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 27, 1862.

Where

Burleson Co

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Apr 29, 1862.

Where

Burleson

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

See Pay

To what time

in Burleson, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Due C. & for nothing 4.43*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Alphine Jenkins

But, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 24*, 1862.

Where

Burleson

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mez and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copyright.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Alphens Jon Kine
Par, Co. A. Caval

Appears on

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
 Thomas's Company, Waul's Legion, Texas Volunteers; Captain
 Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
 Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion, Texas Cavalry.
 Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
 fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
 Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
 re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
 battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
 panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
 the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
 Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
 It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
 of its members, who had become separated from their command
 were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
 ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some
 of the Artillery Battalion was detached from their command
 some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
 Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
 Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
 Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
 the 2nd and 3rd Arkansas, dated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
 March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons'

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Only

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Alphens Jenkins

Prs

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 29

, 1862.

Where

Burleson

Texas

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

, 1862..

Remarks *Missing in action at Hally Spring, Miss. Dec 20, 1862.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Wm. H. H. H.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Douglas, Ill., April 2, 1863, and
delivered at City Point, Va., April 10, 1863.

Roll dated

Jan 2nd

, 186

Where captured

City Point

When captured

Dec 12, 1862

Remarks:

Roll bears the following indorsement:
"City Point, Va., April 10, 1863. Rec'd this 10th day April
from Capt. L. H. H. H., Co. H, 9th Ver. Vol., four Hundred and
fifty one Confederate Prisoners of War. — J. H. THOMPSON, Capt.
Candy, City Point."

Number of roll:

12

(1863)

Wm. H. H. H.

1711

Jenkins, James
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728924	20
2	9000	21
3	9079	22
4	9138	23
5	9198	24
6	9273	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*
 Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Jenkins
Pvt } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Age 34 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:
When *Apr 15, 1862*

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Hogue*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 15, 1862*

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Hogue*

Last paid:

By whom *County*

To what time *but no pay, 1862*

Remarks:

"This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. H. Harris

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Put *for Jenkins*
Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

April 15, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

B. J. Kerrell

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James L. Linton
Sgt, Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Sept Adams

Sept 31

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks

Present
present as per muster roll

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. H. Morris

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James Jenkins
Put, Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov 9 Dec 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Apr 15, 1862.
Houston

B. J. Hoague
3 yrs of war

Capt Adams
Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

This company was successively designated as Captain Hoague's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark mark:

James Jenkins

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on

Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

1863.

1862.

1862.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to that unit. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Jenkins
Pvt. { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.*

Age 37 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Louisiana

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Harris

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the H. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

1772
Jenkins James. H

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727391	20
2	7588	21
3	7484	22
4	7895	23
5	8322	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*
Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J
James W. Jenkins,
Capt. { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

May 14, 186*2*.

Where

Washington

By whom

Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

May 14, 186*2*.

Where

Washington

By whom

Thomas

Last paid:

By whom *No Bounty & No pay Recd.*

To what time

, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$*250*; equipments, \$*40*.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. R. & Co.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James M. Jenkins,
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Capt. Thomas*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. R. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Left at camp near Hampton
Mill Ark October 28th 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Smith

(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James W. Jenkins
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Capt. Thomas*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

EXB

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James W. Jenkins,
Out { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Miss.

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Washington

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 86th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1900,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

E. H. Roach,

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2

gemeinsam

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above, *See*

for the month of

Sept

1867-

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men: , 186

Date _____

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent enlisted
without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two cavalry battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command from this command A of the Artillery Battalion, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery by S.O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and A.M., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Crosby

1773
Just

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50738192	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein _____

Number of personal papers herein _____

✓ BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Waul
1st Co. S., _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Book

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Raley

1979
Jetzlan, C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jetzlan, Christian

1775
 Getzlan Christian
 Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730179
2	0881
3	0311
4	0449
5	0569
6	0738
7	0781
8	7905
9	8467
10	8864
11	50723678
12	44274982
13	47245083
14	45333819
15	351029
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Cav & Arty

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Robert, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *W. C. Waul's Legion*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Washington*.

By whom *Robert*.

Mustered into service:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Camp*.

By whom *Robert*.

Last paid:

By whom *Robert*.

To what time *1862*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ernest L. Felt

Ort

{ Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*

July

, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Washington*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

Book mark:

W. L. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Will Potter

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

_____, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

_____, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Copyist.

2
Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1862
When _____

Where _____

By whom _____, 186

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____

Present or absent _____, 186

Remarks: _____
Dec 2/62

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions, and Artillery, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark: _____

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J
Le Fitzgerald
Port, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 1863*, 186 3

Enlisted:

When *Jan 16*, 186 .

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *A. P. Pendleton*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted, left on the march from P. Chas. for G. since Dec 2/62*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J.
Chris J. J. J.
Pos, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Abent
Abent, without leave
Jan'y 3

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. J.

(Confederate.)

J. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

getzlan?
Rt. Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Hamster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

S

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. Stegeman

Re, Co. *B*, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Simms

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Fetzlan

Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick in Fayette Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Christ, J. T. G. L.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

Residence

Brenham
Washington Co.

, 186

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion was consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List adopted: "Res'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Copied.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John ...
Capt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 21, 1863.

Remarks:

Went

Number of rolls

63

(6336)

J. B. Douglas

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

G Waul's Legion Texas.

C. Gutzler

Co. B. Waul's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1861."

Number of roll:

Is about 2

(6896)

J. T. Hensley

Copyist

Appears on a roll of

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War
received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

Prisoners of War
received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received _____, 1863

Where captured *at the mouth of the river*

When captured July 11, 1862

When exchanged
..... April 1 1863

By whom exchanged _____

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack, Business

Jack, Business

(Confederate.)

2nd Regiment Tex

Private Co. D. 2nd Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order
War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,
1862.†

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

July 11, 1862

*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863,
from Capt. L. E. Simon, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War.—J. H. THOMPSON,
Capt. Comdg. Post."
† As it appears on the roll.

L. Murdoch
Capt.

Stewart C.
Co. Haul's Ex Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

C. Jitzler

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Confederate States of Reg't 1st

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

4776
Jetzlaw, C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jetzlan, Christian

1777
Jishow, F.
CO. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Musician

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jackow, F.

1777

Jishow, F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
F. S. (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Musician

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jackow, F.

1778
Joh. Conrad.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735628	20
2	5706	21
3	5783	22
4	5857	23
5	5918	24
6	7949	25
7	44275050	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

6
(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B. F. Sh

prob. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion. }

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *date July 17*, 186*2*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1642)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. L. Lee

Lee, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Rockland Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty* 186

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Teeson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. A. John
Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Beaumont*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. E. Joh
present, Co. E, {

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leebetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(942)

J. S. Telson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Conrad

put, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186 .

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John
Waul

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

cook

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

Copyist

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. T. Cook
Ant, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(0898)

J. H. Mason

Copyright

+ John K.
Capt. Co. E 11th Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Pay	

K. Fol

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *C. H. H.*

a *Private*

of Co. E

Reg't

Union's Legion

Vol's. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

H. F. H.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John H. H. 20 Reg't *One's Vols*
Oney AND PAROLING OFFICER

1779

Joh. R.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Joh. Conrad

1750
John R. J.
Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr 2 Lieut / Lieutenant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735950	20
2	6069	21
3	6186	22
4	6291	23
5	6393	24
6	6490	25
7	6738	26
8	7452	27
9	7818	28
10	8158	29
11	8344	30
12	8803	31
13	50723468	32
14	3592	33
15	3643	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. J. John

2. Sr. Lt., { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Oct. 21, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted & term, 1861.

Where extended for the war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Legi

To what time May 26, 1862

Remarks: Elected June 23, 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1042)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

MAY 28.

50735950

1912.

Bounty paid. Pay due from
June 6. as 1st Sergt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. J. John

Sr. 2. Lieut., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 21 , 1861 .

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore .

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Lege .

To what time May. 26 , 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent on detached

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

1912

50736069

1912.

service pr. Spcl. Cr. No.

Aug. 5-62. Promoted to
Sr. 2nd Lieut. June 23-62.

Pay due as private from
May 27 to June 5-62. &
O.S. from June 6 to
June 22-1862.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. J. John.

1st Lieut., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 21, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Sept. 30, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Promoted to 1st Lieut.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

50736186

50736186

50736186

Oct. 5-1862. by Special
no ().

(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. J. John

1st Lieut, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 21, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Detailed as (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

50710291

2
1
0
1

a. a. 2. m. + a. l. S. 2 Batt.
N. T. 2. l. S. P. a. Nov. 15. 62
Sp. O. No 153

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. J. John.

1 Lt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 21, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Detailed on special

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copy.

9
2
2
2
2

50736393

1912.

duty Nov. 15-62. Sp. Or.

No. 153. - 14

a.a.2.m. + a.a.6.s. 2 Batn.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. J. John

1 Lieut., Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 21, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Gristam

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

R. J. ...
2nd Co. 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..., 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mox. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. J. John
2nd Lt., Co. B,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J.
R. J. Johns

2^d Lt., Co. B., _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station _____

Remarks *actg adjt 2^d Division*
Aug. 6, 1862

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. J. John
2^d Lt., Co. B,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:
absent

Station

Remarks: *Actg Adj't 2 Division*
Inf

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roddy

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. F. John
1st, Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Velasco.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Russell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. F. Jones
1st. Co. 2

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1861.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Velasco

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1861.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Burnall

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. J. John

3rd Lt., Co. B. Inf., Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham, Tx. June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment June 23, 1862.

Remarks: 2nd Lieut. as Instructor
of Tactics by order of
Genl. Hebert Oct 22 / 61

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on a

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster

Roster dated

Velasco Tex

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

Jan. 11, 1864.

If appointed, by whom

From Oct. 5, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then on March 6, 1863, it was organized of six companies of a cavalry battalion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery dated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions, N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Jeffery
1st Lt., Co. H, 1st Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated, 1862.

Date of commission *Oct. 5*, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copyright.

Richmond Sept 2 1861

Sir
I have the honor to
transmit the enclosed
relative to the application
of Mr John Foxworth
in the Army

The Gentlemen
who recommended
him are of high position
and I have no doubt
that if appointed he
would do honor
to the service
Yours truly
Rand Parker J. W. Phelps
Jen

Galveston 3^d August 1861

Hon John Hemphill

Dear Sir

Robert J. John a young gentleman
raised in this place, and educated at
the Military School under Col Allen
is desirous of obtaining a Lieutenant's
Commission in the Confederate Army.

Morally, physically, and mentally,
he is every way right for the service,
and is a high toned gentleman.

I hope that knowing his Military
education is good. You will confer
a favour by using your influence in
his behalf. We are Blockaded here, and
for want of large guns, an enemy can
shell and burn the place any time.

Truly Yours
E. H. Herriman

4950

N. N. John
Galveston Texas
Aug. 9/61

Recommended
for a commission
in the army, by
J. Hemphill, F. H.
Merriman & others.



Rec^d Sept. 2/61



To the Hon^{ble} Jeff Davis
Pres^t U. S. A.

The undersigned respectfully
present to your Excellency the Claims of Capt Robert
J. John for a Commission as Lieutenant in the Army.
Capt John is a regular graduate of the West
Military Institute of this State. Has been for the
four years last past a Student of Military Science
progressed through the various grades to the rank of
Captain. Acted for two years as Adjutant of the Battalion
and is now Adjutant of Col J. A. Sheldon's 1st Regiment
of Galveston Volunteers of this City. We believe him fully
qualified by nature and education for the Commission
we solicit in his behalf —

For further information we beg leave to refer your
Excellency to the report of the Dept of the Institute to the
Governor of Texas which should be on file in the War
Dept at Richmond —

Capt John's appointment will gratify a
large number of friends in this and other parts of
the State

Galveston 27th July 1861
J. L. Briggs
H. Stewart

Respectfully Yours to
J. A. Sheldon
Col. 1st Regt Cal Vol.

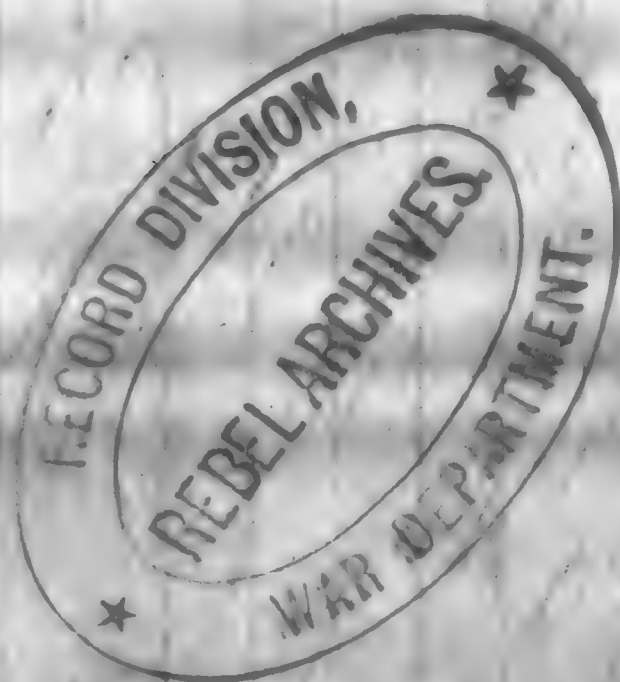
W B Nichols

W D Gaud
Geo Hall

Hd. Qrs. Dept. of Texas
April 8th 1862.

Special Orders No. 423.

R. J. John
Lieut. & Instructor



Headquarters Dept. of Texas
Houston Jan 3. 1862

Special Order

No. 423.

Sir: P. J. Johnson
Instructor of Tactics is assigned to
Duty at Camp Lubbock near Houston
and will report without delay to
Col. Robert Combs, who will
assign him to the instruction of
the recruits in his camp.

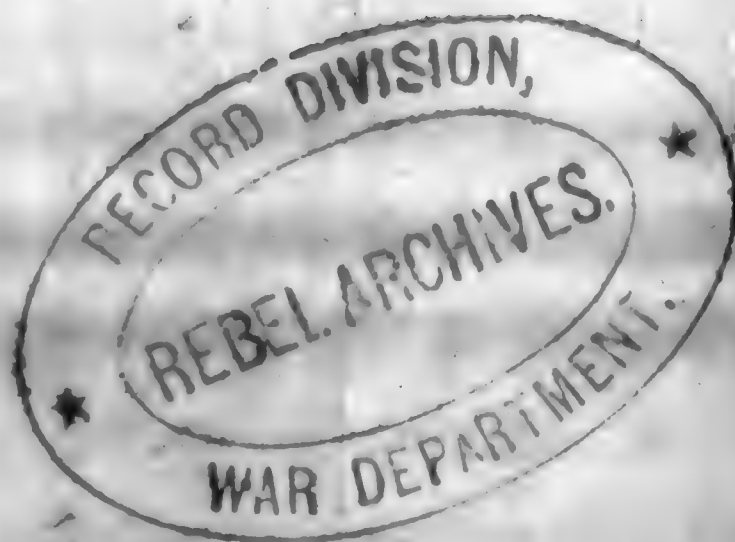
By order of Brig. Genl:

D. O. Kilgus

Signed, Samuel Boyer Davis
Col. & adjt.

Order of
Robert J. John
Officer
2nd Lieut. Inst. of Tactics

October 24th / 86



OATH.

I, Robert J. John 2^d Lieutenant do solemnly swear
that while I continue in the service, I will bear true faith and yield obedience
to the Confederate States of America, and that I will serve them honestly
and faithfully against their enemies; and that I will observe and obey the or-
ders of the President of the Confederate States, and the orders of the officers
appointed over me, according to the rules and articles of war. Robert J. John.

Subscribed and sworn to this 24th day of October
A. D. 1861, before me,

J. M. Moore J. P. H. 6.

Timmons Regiment
Gahretin June 6th 1864.

R. J. John & Lieut C. D.
Timmons Regt. Tex

Application for (30) Thirty
days Leave of Absence

Approved and as per fully
forwarded.
J. J. [Signature]
Capt C. D. T. R.

Recd 2nd Timmons Regt
Gahretin June 6th 1864

Approved and as per fully
forwarded.

L. D. Bradley, Capt
Leaving Timmons Regt.

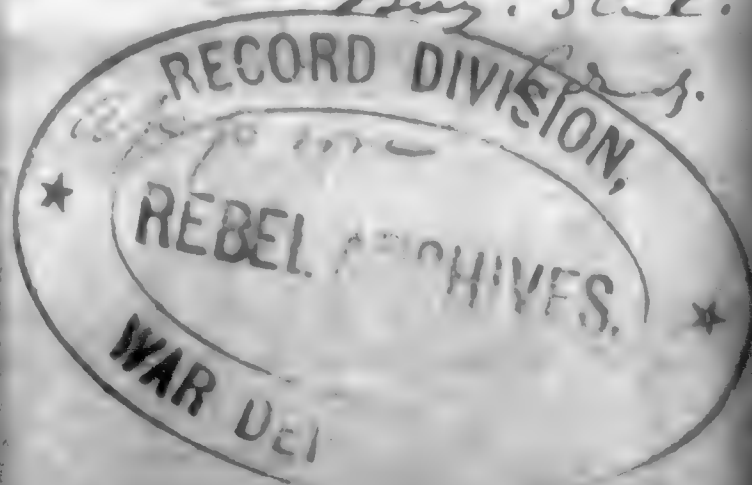
S. O. June 11

Head Qrs Dist of Tex
Houston June 8th 64
Respectfully returned for
the consideration of Brig
Genl. [Signature]
where this should have
been forwarded

By command of
Brig. Genl. [Signature]

[Signature]
Capt & A. A. [Signature]

Approved & forwarded
J. M. Davis
Brig. Genl.



O 80.2

Capt C. M. Mason
A. A. Gule

Timmons Regt. Gubernator June 6. 1864

Capt.

The undersigned would respectfully apply for a "Leave of Absence" for (30) Thirty days. There are (4) four commissioned officers present for duty in his company. I have been in the U. S. service since the 20th Oct 1861; have had no previous leave: was detached from my company from the 4th to 24th Feb 1864 to proceed to Gonzales Texas and proceed from Maj. H. B. Siglar's 2nd. Maine Brigade, pay funds, for Timmons Regt then Maine Legion; have never been reported absent without leave have never been absent on sick leave.

I have the honor to be Capt

Respectfully,

R. J. John A. Lieut
C. D. Timmons Regt

Houston May 25th 1862

Dear Mr. John

Resignation as Inspector
of Texas



~~My dear Mr. John~~
+ collect

Respectfully
of John
of Texas

Houston May 26th 1862

Lieut Geo R. Wilson
A.D.C. + A.A.A.G.

Sir;

The undersigned
respectfully tenders his resignation as Instructor of
Tactics with the rank of 2^d Lieut assigning as a
reason, the desire to enter regularly the Confederate Service.

R. J. John

June 1st

October 7th

Dec Quarter 1863

1st Jan

2nd Jan

May 3rd 1863

Liberty 2

Peace 2

Cap 1

Quartermaster 2



Original Requisition

For
 2 Buckets
 2 pr Pants
 1 Cap
 2 pr Drawers

I certify that the above Requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are absolutely necessary for the Public Service rendered to by the following circumstances

Officer
 Capt. J. M. C. M. C.

H. J. John Lt + A. U. 2nd Regt
 2nd Bull Light H. T. L.

Left W. O. Benton Capt & A. Quartermaster
 U. S. Army will issue the articles specified in the above requisition

Received at Greenwood Miss on the 5th day of
 May 1863 of H. J. Benton Capt + A. U. 2nd Regt
 2 pr Buckets, 2 pr pants, 1 cap + 2 pr drawers
 in full of the above requisition.

H. J. John Lt + A. U. 2nd Regt
 2nd Bull Light H. T. L.

Wards Leg

Voucher, No. 67

Paid the 20 day of October 186

B. S. Gorman
Co. 5th Cavalry Regt. Texas

From the 21 day of July 186

To the 31 day of August 186

Pay, \$ 90.00

To years' service,

Forage,
Amount, \$

The Confederate States,

To *R. S. John 1st Lt. F. Wall* *W. I. L.*
Dr.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay— For myself, <i>1st Lt.</i>	<i>1863</i> <i>Aug 1st</i>	<i>1863</i> <i>Aug 31</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>90</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>90</i>	<i>00</i>	
For myself for year's service,									
Forage— For horses,									
							<i>\$ 90</i>	<i>00</i>	

I Heroby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from *Major J. Harrison Paymaster Genl.*

July 1863 and to the *thirty first* day of

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of *Major J. Harrison Paymaster Genl.*
this *thirtieth* day of *Oct* 1863, the sum of *thirty*
..... 100 Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay,

To years' service,

Forage,

Amount,

(Signed Duplicate)

R. S. John 1st Lt. F. Wall
Sgt. Hanks For as Lieut

No. 7 To return of looking
Camp & Garrison Equisage
1st Oct 1863

Lieut. Col. John

2 Batter

W. T. Co

Received from the January the 16th 1863 of Capt. W.
B. Adams A.G. of N.Y. the following amounts for

	Couche	
	Vallets	
37	thirty seven	
50	one	
	fifty	for
		Pants
120	one hundred & twenty	for
		Shoes
25	twenty five	
		Drawers
3	three	
		boxes

R. J. John Stagg used
in Ball by W.L.

5

No. 33.

No. Abstract G. Qr. 186

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

Private Horses.

of... *Lieut. R. J. Schuyler*
in... *Germany* 186

NO. 33.

REQUISITION for Forage for *One* Private Horses in the service of *Lt. R. J. John a. a. 2. m.*
sc. 2. Batt. 1st. M. A. 1st. C. S. Army at Grenada Mississippi
 for *27* days, commencing the *5* of *January*, 186*3*, and ending
 the *31st* of *January*, 186*3*.

DATE	Number of horses	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH				TOTAL ALLOWANCE				REMARKS
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
	<i>1</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>11</i>	<i>324</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>375</i>	
Total						<i>324</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>"</i>	<i>378</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

Lt. R. J. John a. a. 2. m. sc. 2. Batt. 1st. M. A. 1st. C. S. Army
Hands Texas Legion

Received at *Grenada Miss* on the *5th* of *January*, 186*3*
 by *Capt. H. B. Adams* *Asst. Quartermaster C. S. Army,*
Three Hundred & Twenty pounds of corn, *Three Hundred & Twenty Eight* pounds of oats,
Three Hundred & Twenty Eight pounds of hay, *Three Hundred & Twenty Eight* pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE)

Lt. R. J. John a. a. 2. m. sc. 2. Batt. 1st. M. A. 1st. C. S. Army
Hands Texas Legion

Voucher, No. 57

Paid the 19th day of Sept 1863

R. J. John 12th St

C. F. Wauls Legion C. B.

From the 20th day of June 1863

To the 31st day of July 1863

Pay, \$ 90 ¹⁰/₁₀₀

To years' service,

Forage,
Amount, \$ 90 ¹⁰/₁₀₀

1 Tex F. Battery

The Confederate States,

To *R. J. John 1st Lt. 1st Regt. Dr.*

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay— For myself, <i>1st Lieut.</i> <i>July 1</i>	<i>July 1</i>	<i>July 31</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>90</i>	<i>00</i>	<i>90</i>	<i>00</i>	
For myself for year's service,									
Forage— For..... horses,.....									
							<i>\$ 90 00</i>		

I Heroby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from *Capt. R. D. Adams, Quartermaster*

"Hans Texas Legion" Co. S. Army, and to the *Thirtieth* day of *June*, 18*63*

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of *Major T. Harrison, Quartermaster General* this *19th* day of *September*, 18*63*, the sum of *Ninety* 100 Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay,
To..... years' service,
Forage,.....
Amount.....

(Signed Duplicates)

R. J. John 1st Lt. 1st Regt. Dr.
"Hans Texas Legion"

I hereby certify that I have made out N. O. Form
as per list C. A. 2. The C. A. 2. Ballot, the Hancock was signed
up to the 30th day of June 1863.

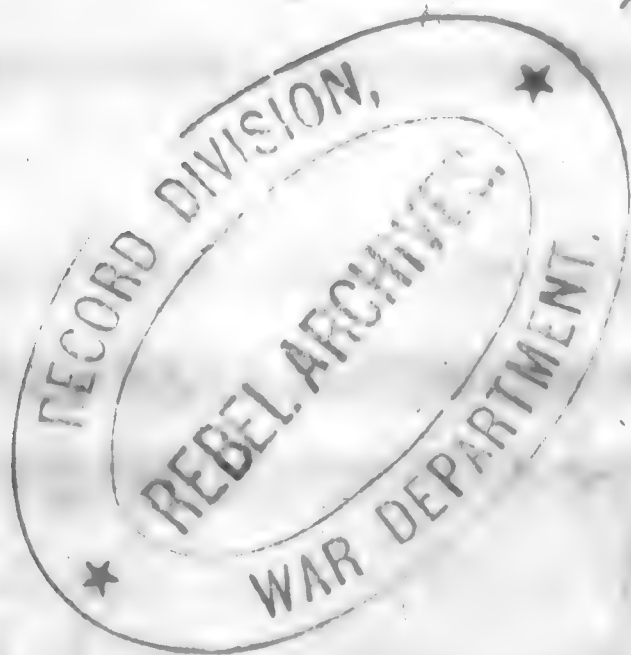
H. V. Johnson
Capt. 1st Regt. N. O. Form
77. 7. 63.

Report for
Blanks
Ward's Legion
Old man 16/60

R. J. John

Lot 204

Zimmerman Regt
Tx



Recd Austin, Nov 16th 1863 from
Capt Robt S. Reid A A Genl Eastern
Sub Dist of Texas, twelve (12) Blank
Regtl. Morning Reports for use of Wauls' Legion

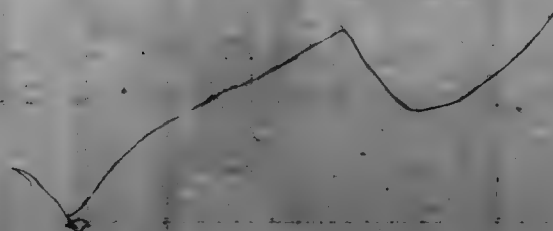
J. Thomas Lt Col Canby
A. J. John Lt Col Canby

Recd Austin, Nov 16th 1863 from Capt
Robt S. Reid A A Genl Eastern Sub Dist
of Texas twelve (12) Regtl. Morning Reports
for use of Wauls' Legion

J. Thomas Lt Col Canby
A. J. John Lt Col Canby

R. J. John

2 Lot + Instructor



Galveston Oct 23rd 1861

Gen S. O. Herbert
Comdg Dept Texas

Sir,

I hereby acknowledge
the receipt of your favor of 28th inst, tendering
my appointment of "Instructor of Tactics, with
the rank of 2nd Lieut. of Infantry," which, with
many thanks, I accept.

Respectfully Yours &c
R. M. Johnson.

Mail

Galveston 9th August 1861

Hon John Humphreys
Richmond

Dear Sir

Having been a Citizen of Texas for twenty years and identified with the interests of the South, and having three sons (with myself) all members of different Volunteer Companies in this City, my children all educated in this State. I claim at your hands, and respectfully solicit your aid and influence with the Genl Secretary of War, to procure for my son Robert J. John, a Commission in the Regular Confederate Army as "First Lieutenant" —

I beg to refer you to the enclosed Testimonials and references for his standing. Also to Mr W. P. Ballinger (now in your City)

I did not deem it necessary to solicit the names of numerous residents for their signatures, only asking a few prominent persons with whom you are acquainted to sign the memorial in his behalf —

He is acclimated to the Coast having had the Yellow fever and ready to report himself for service at any time or place as may be required —

From my personal acquaintance with yourself I feel assured my request will be acceded to, and that the Commission asked will be obtained at an early date, that he may assist in repelling the enemy, and that Texas may have her Officers in the field —

Respectfully yours
R. J. John

John R. J.
Lieut. J. C. 2nd M 2nd Battery. New
(Confederate.) 1st Legion

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furlongs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

R. L. Lohm

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 6th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *R. S. John 1st & Q. L. M. 2nd Batt. Light Cavalry Texas*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

R. S. John 1st & Q. L. M. 2nd Batt.
with

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

day of July 1863.

John B. Fry 2nd Reg't
Meey AND PAROLLING OFFICER. Vols.

✓ 1151
John William

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
F+8 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *L. M. Sargent*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>50736004</i>	"
2	<i>6120</i>	"
3	<i>6236</i>	"
4	<i>6340</i>	"
5	<i>6442</i>	"
6	<i>50723963</i>	"
7	<i>44275299</i>	"
8		"
9		"
10		"
11		"
12		"
13		"
14		"
15		"
16		"
17		"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William John

Rank { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Remarks: Bounty paid. Due to State \$2.10

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. John

Priv.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 15, 1862

Where

Liberty

By whom

Capt. Hrigley.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment. 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(542)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. John

Part; Co. F, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15 , 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. John

Priv., Co. F,

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec.

1862

Enlisted:

When

May 15

1862

Where

Liberty

By whom

Capt. Whigley

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Genl. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. John

Priv.

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted:

, 186 3

When

May 15, 186 2

Where

Liberty

By whom

Capt. Wrigley

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 186 2

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

On extra duty (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as one of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

50736442

50736442

1912.

Jan. 22-63. Sp. O. No 14-1

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm John

C.M. Sgt.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 4 Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs. or war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Trisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W.P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

2 Battallon,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Wm John
G.M.C., Co. , 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(0806)

J. Harris

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

J *Wm Johns*
Serjt G. M. Timmons's Regt.

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Return

of Post of Houston, Texas,

for the month of *Jan.*

1865.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition *Feeble*

Name of surgeon giving certificate

Dr. Riddell

When detailed

186

By whose order employed

Maj. Gen. Magruder

Nature of service

Agent.

Remarks:

Richmond, Tex

Miscellaneous File No. 289.

E. C. Thompson

Copyist.

John Wm
2nd Battery, Haul's Tex Legion
Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l.	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
...	...

W. John

RECEIVED BY THE POST OFFICE
AT NEW YORK CITY
JAN 10 1891

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John 2nd Regt 2^d Battalion Inf 1st Div 1st Leg

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John 2nd Regt 2^d Battalion
Inf 1st Div 1st Leg

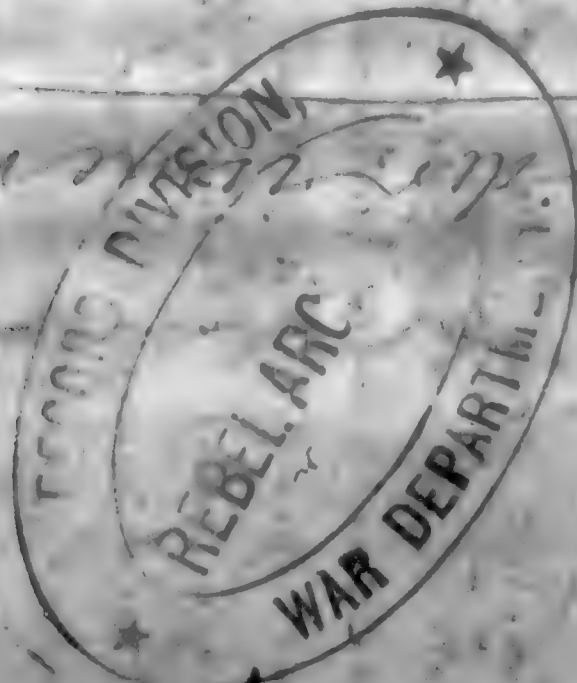
Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July, 1863.

John 2nd Regt 2^d Battalion Vol.
Inf 1st Div 1st Leg
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Houston May 18, 1864

W. D. Douglas
Capt & A. G. H.

Asking for authority for Capt
Wm John to impress forage
& transportation in Fort
Pound & adjoining country.



Wm John

Sgt. James R. Rye
Tex

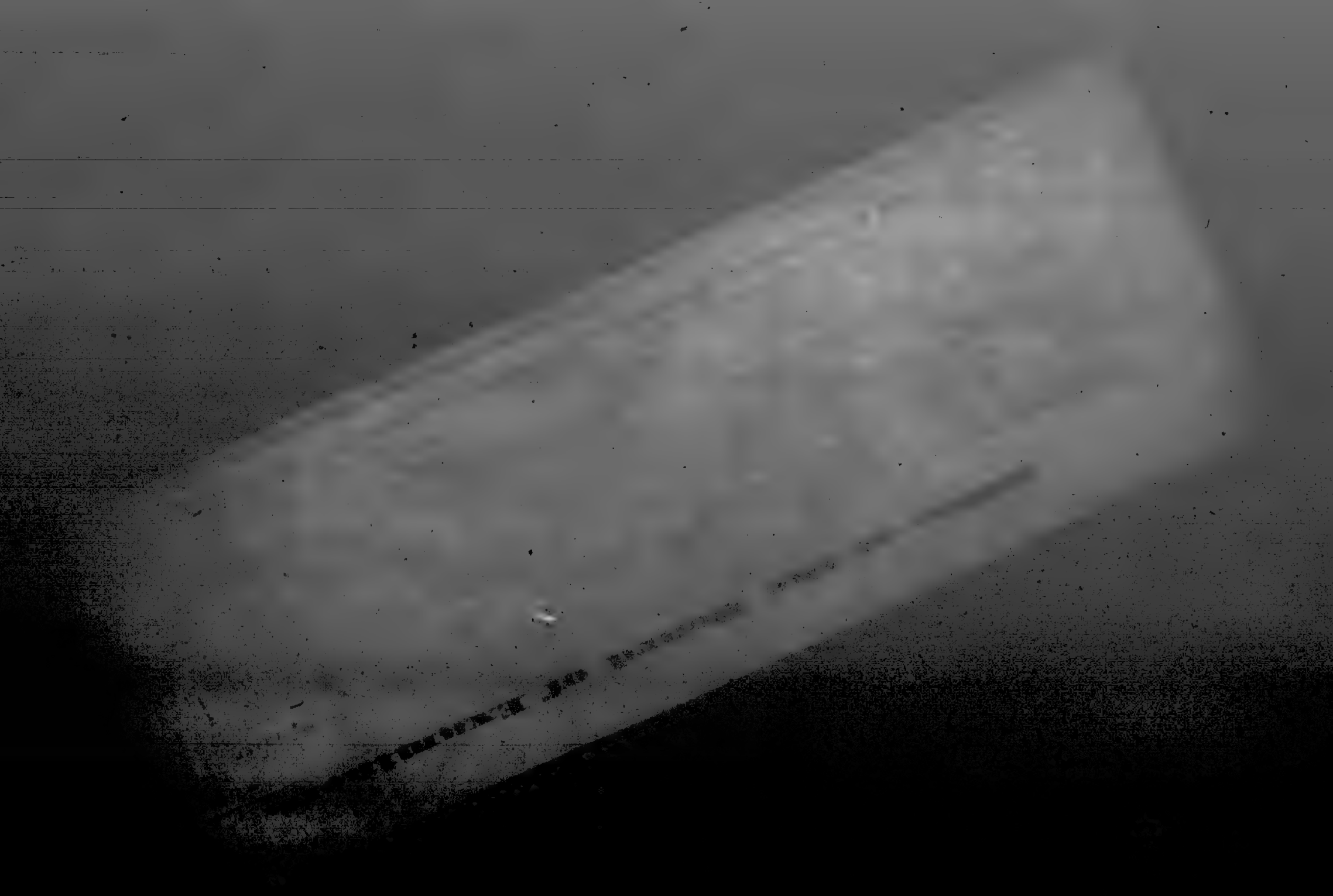
Houston, May, 18th 1864.

Capt: L. H. Aldrich,
A. A. H.

Captain: I have sent Serg^t
Wm John, of Simmons Reg^t who has been
detailed in my Dept to fill the place
of Mr H. V. Boyer, deceased. Please
send me this morning, an order from
Head Qrs, for him to procure necessary
trays and transportation on Fort Bend
and adjoining Counties.

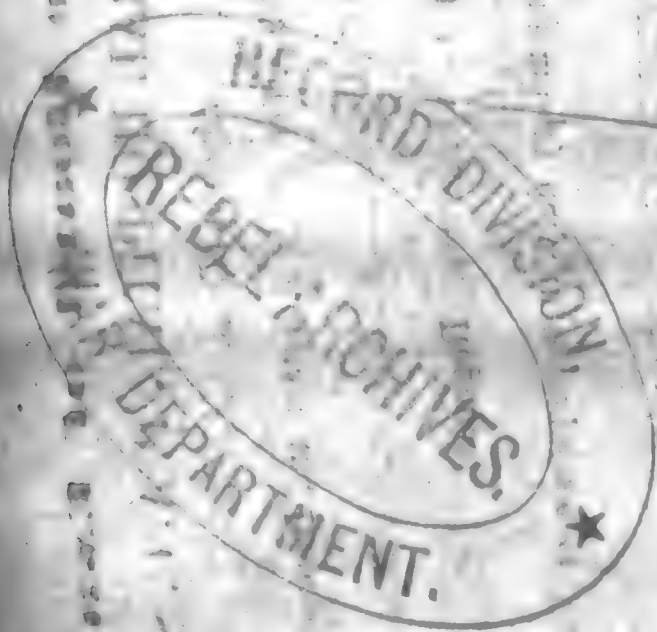
Very Respectfully
Yours obt Serv^t

W. D. Douglas
Capt & Ag. m.
P. C. J.



May 12th
Detail of
men detained

Co. D. 1st Battⁿ
Hauls Det. Reg. Inf.



[Handwritten signature]

[Handwritten signature]

Office of the Board of Examiners,
GENERAL HOSPITAL, P. A. C. S.,

Houston, Texas,

May 11

1864

In accordance with General Order, No. 69, Office of the Adjutant and Inspector General, dated Richmond, Va., May 28, 1863, *Sgt William Johns* of Co. (Captain

Timmons Regiment,

Brigade, has

been duly examined and found unfit for ~~present~~ *field* military duty, in consequence of *sluggishness*

Chronic
~~A FURLOUGH~~ of

30 days therefore, granted to him, at the expiration of which

period he will report to his Company Commander, or be considered and treated as a DESERTER.

Houston - his services are desired by Capt. Maylap - 4.2 M
at Houston -

W. P. Richey

Senior Surgeon of Board.

NAME

William Johns

RESIDENCE

Richmond, Va.

FURLOUGHED TO

REGISTERED NO.

398

Geo. W. Norton

CLERK.

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.
VOUCHER No. 26

Paid the 9th day of June 1864

William J. Lee

2nd Sgt. Co. 1st Regt.

\$54.00 Dollars.

Wm. Lee
Co. Texas Dep.

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of:

and the amount of Pay and Clothing of William John
a Plt Sgnt ~~for~~ Simmons Regiment of Texas Infantry Volunteers.

REMARKS:

REMARKS: Detailed for extra duty for thirty days -
 Captain W. G. Douglas, U. S. A. at Fort Huachuca,
 Per Special Orders No. 133, Department of
 New Mexico and Arizona, dated December
 11th 1864.

I CERTIFY that the above is a correct transcript from the records of

Station, Wichita Falls, Tex. Signed, C. H. Rice
Date, May 1st 1914

The Confederate States,

To: William Zipp

Dr.

186

April 30th

For pay from 24th of Dec, 1943 to 30th of Dec,
 the 1st being four months and — days, at \$ 21.00 per month,

Per use of Motor and Arms, days, at \$5 cts. per day.

For (Nothing) allowance.

Figs

Amount.

Deduct for Clothing overdrawn.

Balance paid.

I CERTIFY that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this 11th day of June, 1914

RECEIVED, 60

RECEIVED, of Houston - Texas, this 9th day of June, 1864 of
William - Cooke, Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

Dottori e...

Cents, in full of the above account

WITNESSES:—

Q. D. Bailey

Maj. Gen. L. L. L. (Signed Duplicates.)

William - John

940

No. 940

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans. Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Major General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Done at Galvesta Tex.
this 11th day of July, 1863.

John
Prisoner D. Wells Legier Capt

1782
Johncke, Aug
Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735000	20
2	5824	21
3	1897	22
4	8196	23
5	8289	24
6	5377	25
7	8220	26
8	47243087	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Jahnecke

Put Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 16, 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark.

J. H. Royer

(542)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Aug. 1862
Put, { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age. 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Aug. Fuhnecker

Priv.

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1862.

Where

Austin Co.

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Period *3 yrs or for the war*

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Julincke

Pvt

, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 8 Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time August 31 , 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 20, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Appears on

for Nov & Dec, 1862

When June 20, 186

By whom Capt. Wickelund

Period 3 yrs at the war

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 21, 1880

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: Absent without

have since Dec 1

* This company was known at various times as Captain
Whiteland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion
and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
it subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion consisted

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

1954

J. H. Royer

Copyright.

MAY 29.

50735289

1912.

*supposed to be a prisoner
in the hands of the enemy.*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J.
A. Juhnke

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Febr*, 186 *3*.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186 *3*.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186 *2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Without Leave*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29

50735377

1912.

since Dec 1 '62. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

(Confederate.)

J. **Waul's Legion. Texas.**

Quincke
Put, Co. C, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*x*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

guard over baggage as

(over)
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

may 29

50738220

1912.

Zallula h

(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion Texas

John Ka

C. D. Waul's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

is about 3

(6396)

J. T. Hensley

Copyist

1783
Johnka, —

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johncke, Aug.

1784
Johns Levi
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730879	21
2	0177	22
3	0389	23
4	7660	24
5	7804	25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Johns
Capt. *Henry Johns* Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *28* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 14, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Flour*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the H. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 72474.

Book Mark:

Wm. Potter

Comedicate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 25 years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for April 15 to June 1, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 14

Where Stanton

By whom Capt. Drake

Mustered into service:

When May 14

Where Stanton

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd.

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's

(Continued.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J
Levy Johns

Pvt

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt O. Nathusius*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks *Discharged for disability.*
General Order No 107

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. L. Johnson
1st Lt., Co. C,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *July*, 186*2*
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date _____

Place _____, 186 .

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

sick July!

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Levi Johnson
Capt, (d. C.)

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Place *Camp Hard*

Remarks *Discharged & disability*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ragsdale

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

J *Hauls Legion* | *J*

Leroy Johns
Priv. Co. C. Hauls Legion Regt.

Appears on a

Register

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge *July 22*, 1862.

Date of payment *Sept. 26*, 1862.

By whom *E. B. Wharton*

Remarks :

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Confed. Archr., Chap. 5, File No. 111, page 275

T. C. Bay

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Levi Johns
Port Nathusius Co Waule's Legion

Appears on a Report of Sick and Wounded of
General Hospital,
Houston, Texas,
for the quarter ending *Sept 30*, 1862

Discharges on Surgeon's Certificate and Deaths:

Disease

Date of discharge
from service,

Date of death

Epilepsia

Sept 24, 1862

Remarks:

, 186

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 276, page 141

W. A. Brunkman

2864

Copyied

(CONFEDERATE.)

9 W. S. Jones - Secy. Gen.

Levy Jones

Butler St. Harrison Co. Harris Secy.

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease Epilepsy + Debility
Admitted July 7, 1862
Returned to duty _____, 186 .
Discharged from service Sept 24, 1862
Deserted _____, 186 .
Furloughed _____, 186 .
Died _____, 186 .

Remarks: At home near the Academy

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 92...

W. S. Johnson

257
Certificate of Liability
for Discharge of
Private Levy John - of
Capt Richard C. C. & f
Manuel P. de la Cruz

Respectfully referred to the
Genl Comd
Capt F. B. de la Cruz
Ch Comd de la Cruz
of Havana.

Approved

Lieut Henry P. Howard
Hon and Genl Comd of the
Head Quarters of the
San Antonio Aug 25 1862.

Extract

Special Order No 46

The Genl Comd directs
that Private Levy John of
Co C. Manuel P. de la Cruz be
discharged on account of dis-
ability

By order of
Maj Gen F. O. Robert
Capt J. M. Sparks
A. S. C.

Recd at S. I. Nov 1862

Certificate of Disability for Discharge

Levy Johns of Captain O. Nathaniel's Company
"C" of the Maule Legion was enlisted by Captain
J. M. Drake at Houston on the 14th Day of May
1862 to serve during the war; he was born in
Germany, is 28 Years of age, 5 ft 4 in high, fair
complexion, blue eyes, brown hair, and by
occupation when enlisted a tailor. During
the last two months said soldier has been
unfit for duty eighteen days.

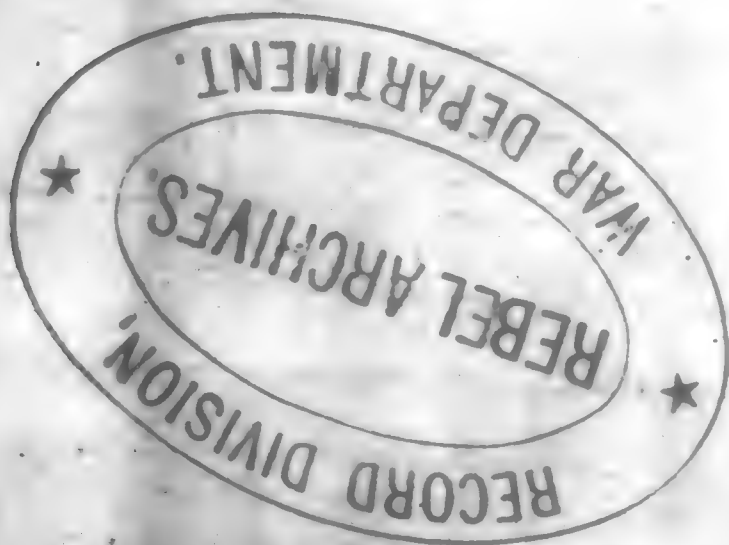
✓ O. Nathaniel
Capt. Co. C. 1st Infy
Maule Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined
the said Levy Johns of Capt. Nathaniel's
and find him incapable of performing the
duties of a soldier, because of general
debility consequent to Intermitent fever - &
periodic Convulsions - to which he has been
subject for years - I recommend that
he be discharged ✓

Houston July 28. 1862

✓ W. B. Riddell

Surgeon. Genl. Hosp.



Johns, R. J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sr 2 Lieutenant / Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

John, R. J.

1786
Johnson Benjamin
Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238150	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J
Benj. Johnson
Pvt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Oayuga Miss.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of roll:

53

(6996)

C. M. Laughlin
Copied.

1757
Johnson, F. D.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729366	20
2	9973	21
3	9471	22
4	9587	23
5	9693	24
6	9774	25
7	9877	26
8	50738386	27
9	44274842	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. A. Johnson
Pvt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr. 24, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 24, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time _____, 1862

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

James Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. S. Bolling
Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,

Age *18* years.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Haul*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Texas*.

Married or single *single*.

County of residence *Galveston*.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 12474.

MARK:

James Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. A. Johnson.

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 24, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Johnson

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. + Oct.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 24*, 1862

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John S. Stewart

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. L. Johnson
Priv.; Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 24, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Balling

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Geo. Stewart

(Confederate.)

J Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. d. Johnson
Det, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. + Feb., 1863

Enlisted:
When Apr. 24, 186
Where Galveston
By whom Capt. Bolling
Period War

Last paid:
By whom Capt. H. B. Adams
To what time Dec. 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:.....

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:.....

Geo. Stewart
1862, Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. A. Johnson
Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 4 Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 24

Where

Salveston

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Grisham

To what time

Dec. 31

, 186

Present or absent

absent

Remarks:

absent sick in

Hospital by dr. order

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Inst. Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. D. Johnson

Co. B., 1. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station -

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Richard Lee

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and the consolidated unit was named Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. D. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Johnson
Det, Co. *4*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(6896)

J. D. Daugherty
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

J. Wauli Legum
F. Johnson
Simmons' Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28, 1864.

When confined

June 13, 1864.

By whom

Col. Simmons

Charges

Desertion

Sentence commenced

, 186

Sentence expired

, 186

Sentence

Remarks:

Charges preferred

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. V. Brown

Johnson J. D.
Co. A 1st Batta Haul's Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosure.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dea. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

J. D. Johnson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *G. D. Johnson*, a *Private* of Co. *C*, 1st *Bat.* Reg't *W. I. C.* Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

J. D. Johnson

9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

20 Reg't
May

Ohio
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

1758
Johnson, F. M.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726441	"
2	6549	"
3	6658	"
4	6762	"
5	6862	"
6	6944	"
7	7030	"
8	7108	"
9	7174	"
10	7239	"
11	50739148	"
12	50738679	"
13	44238347	"
14		"
15		"
16		"
17		"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Top Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

5th Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Age 24 years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled: _____, 1862

When _____

Where _____, 1862

By whom _____

Mustered into service:

When _____

Where _____, 186

By whom _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Valuation of horse, \$2000; equipments, \$50.00

Remarks: *App't. Sgt. May 14*

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 25th Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark: _____

W. French
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

547, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 1*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Aug 14*, 1862.

Where *Texas*

By whom *J. O. Brown*

Period *Before the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. O. Brown

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

5th Co. D, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Gr. 3 rd

By whom Capt. J. T. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. B. Vidame

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1st, 1862.

Where Waul's

By whom Waul

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Waul

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Wounded & Sergeant Feb 5 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 28, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John C. H., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1st*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Chickasaw*

By whom *Capt. J. A. Brown*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. A. Brown*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. M. Johnson
4th Spt., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Rich & Apl*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales, Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj W. T. Grant*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

G. B. French
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 1864

Enlisted:

When _____, 1864.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1863.

Present or absent _____

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. H. French

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John D. Brown
Capt, Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July, Aug* 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 14* 1862.

Where *Delaware, Tex*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major W. D. Brown*

To what time *Oct 31* 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. D. Brown

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. J. Johnson

Appears on Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

1864.

1862.

1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. H. H. H.
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Waul
5th Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *125* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity

Tennessee

Married or single

single

County of residence

Waukegan

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1864.

Book mark:

Waul

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Re, Co. *5*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

W. H. Leane

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Johnson

Waul's Legion. | **Texas**

Appears on

C₀ —

22

Inf. B...

Waul's Legion

Regimental Return
tion named above
Ch

Regimental Return
of the organization named above
for the month of
Commissioned at

Commissioned on _____ month of _____

Station

Remarks.

1863

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men

Date _____

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on 186

186

On Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men agree

Waul's

Waul's Texas Legion
of Waul was organized by

Duty:
 men accounted for:
 ant here:
 Pantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
 Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
 re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
 battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
 panies, and two infantry battalions, one of which was sent to the
 Mississippi River and the other remained in Texas. After
 the fall of Vicksburg, the cavalry served east of the
 Mississippi River and the infantry served west of the river.
 but it was also known as Willin's Battalion. Some
 of its members, who had become separated from their command
 and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
 ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some
 of the A. H. H. Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to
 Texas Field Battery, and was attached to Company A of the 1st
 B. Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to
 the 2d Texas Field Battery, and was attached to Company A of the 1st
 N. Mex. and Ariz. Regt. of Cavalry. The two infantry bat-
 talions were consolidated on March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
 Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. F. G. S. S. S. S. S.

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. M. Johnson
4 Sergt. Co. D, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Gonzales County
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

58

(0000)

C. E. M. Laughlin

Copyright.

1139

Johnson Henry

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733773	20
2	4412	21
3	3879	22
4	3993	23
5	4102	24
6	4212	25
7	4353	26
8	8193	27
9	9103	28
10	50723734	29
11	44275141	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Com of Pensions

(Source of communication.)

Tex

Henry Johnson
Capt/Brady Co. Waul Legion
Co. Reg't
Tex

Statement made

Archives Div

any later Record

3.30.1917

3-

J.H.H.
J.H.H.

10th St.

Nothing add. found.

2/21/17/10-50

Harley
J.H.H.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 22 years.
Appears on

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled: June 2, 1861

When

Where

By whom

1861

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

1861

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: 1861

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

book mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Johnson

, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Married

County of residence Texas

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 74274.

ink mark:

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. J. Johnson
R. J., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug. 1*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 1861.

Where *Waco, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. J. H. Waul*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *Oct. 1*, 1861.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *absent on furlough*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Johnson

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Austin field.

By whom Capt. H. A. H. H. H.

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. A. H. H. H.

To what time Aug. 1, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. A. H. H. H.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 1, 1864.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent Dec. 1, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Mivel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ret., Co B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 22, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Johnston

Appears on Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: James H. Johnston, 1864.

When

Where May 4, 1862.

By whom Lieut. H. H. Johnston

Period from

Last paid:

By whom Lieut. H. H. Johnston

To what time June 20, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Wounded Nov. 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Johnston
Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Johnson

R, Co. *B*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Small

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J
Johnson

Re, Co. *B*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Ingra. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on a _____, Waul's Texas Legion.

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

Residence *Franklin*, 186

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then on March 6, 1863, consisted of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the battalions of six companies of the Mississippi River and still retained the same of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Regiment Texas Infantry, March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'.

• Let is desired: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864"

Book mark:

Book mark: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1904."

(1032)

111 T. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Johnson

Priv, Co. *B*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 7*, 1863.

Remarks: *Sick in Hospital*

Number of rolls

84

(6306)

J. Tharion

Copyist.

Johnson H.

Priv., Co. B 2nd Batt. Va. Light Arty
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

H. Johnson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *H. Johnson* a *private* of Co. B. 2nd *Regt* *Paul Legier*
Vol's. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest

L. D. Brudley Capt.
Co. B. W. T. L.

H. Johnson
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

John B. P. 2nd *Regt* *Ohio Vols*
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER

1790
Johnson J. A.
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729365	2
2	9972	21
3	9470	22
4	9586	23
5	9692	24
6	9793	25
7	9876	26
8	50723653	27
9	50738930	28
10	44274843	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. d. Johnson

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When May 10, 1862

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their commands and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: 20150306

J. d. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Johnson

1st, { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Capt. Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Ohio

Married or single Single

County of residence Galveston

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

J. A. Stewart

(660)

Copy 10

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Johnson

1st., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Calverton.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copyright.

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.
Johns

Waul's Legion. | T
S. A. Johnson
Capt., Co. A, { Waul's Legion
are on
Comd. 1 Batt.

Appears on _____
the organization named above _____

Enlisted: *Sept. 7 Oct.*
When *May 10*
Where *Sal*
Whom *Sal*

May 10, 1862

By whom *Galveston*, 1862.
 Period *Capt. Ball*, 1862.
 t paid: *Wm.*

Period _____, 1862.
Capt. Ball
Not paid: _____

Last paid: _____, 1862.
 By whom: Capt. Balling
 To what time: Capt. Balling

By whom Kar Rolling
To what time Capt

From Capt. H. B. Ald
To what time Aug
Present or absent

Time.....
Present or absent.....
Remarks:.....
Present....., 1882

Aug. 31, 1882.
Present

Present

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions served each. After all of six companies, and then the name of Waul's Legion, Mississippi River and the battalions of six companies were also known as Willis' Battalion from their command members, who had become separated Texas Cavalry. Some are serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into the Trans-Mississippi Department, where a Rifle Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to consolidated March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions, dated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., s Infantry, March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons

mark:

Isaac Stewart



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. D. Johnson

Put, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

James Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Johnson

1st., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1863

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., K. Mex and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. A. Johnson.

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Calverton.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1864.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave
in Houston.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. P. Jeffery
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Residence: *Houston at*
Express office.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

List informed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

W. P. Jeffery
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Johnson
Co. *a*, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. S. Johnson

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Johnson
Out, Co. *A*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July —, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

83

(6894)

J. E. Douglas
Capt.

Johnson, J. D.

Regt. Co. A 1st Bata. Heavy Arty. Division

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
...	...
...	...

J. D. Johnson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9, 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. Johnson a Private of Co. A 1st Reg't 71st Inf.

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. Johnson

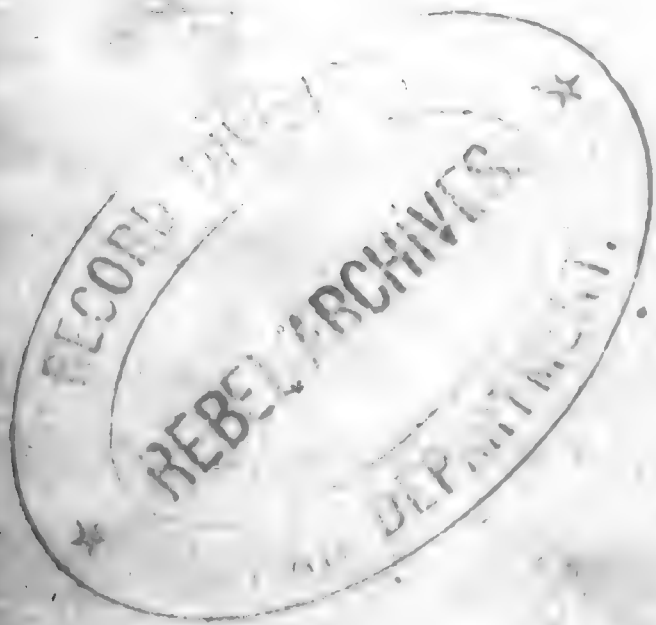
Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

2d Reg't

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Ohio Vols.



Chf Q. M. Office
Houston

~~Ch~~

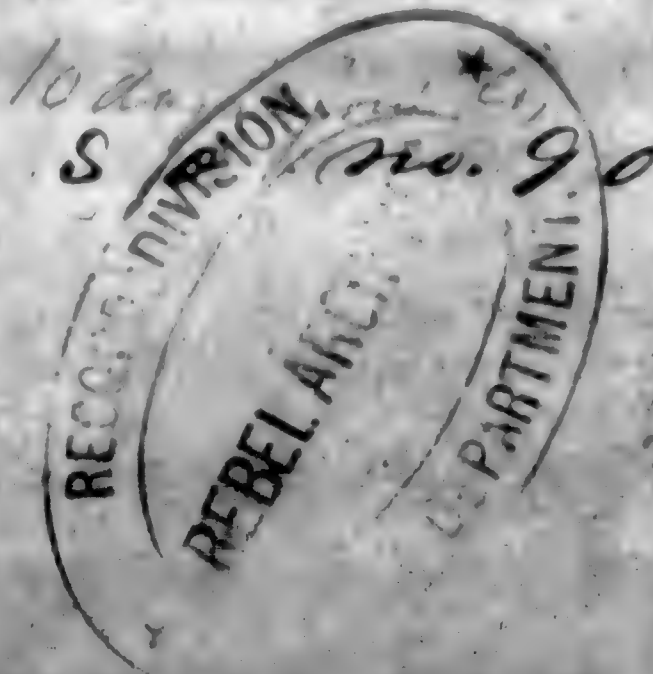
Nov. 30, 1863

Papers in relation
to Pte Johnson
employed by Southern
express company

J. S. Johnson

a. a. 13th Aug
Wants the Leg

Sp. O. Nov 30 -



Recd. 9. 6. 30. 1863

Chief J. Mrs. Office.
Dist. Texas Nov 30th 1863.

Captain.

I have to request the detail of Private J. D. Johnson, Co. "A." 1st Bat. Infantry, Hauls Legion, for duty with the South Western Express Company. His services are absolutely required, and I have to request that he be detailed until the Major Gen'l can be heard from.

I am very respectfully

Your Obedt Servant

(Signed) John E. Garry

Capt & Agent

Capt Stephen D. Yancy

A. A. Garry

Houston.

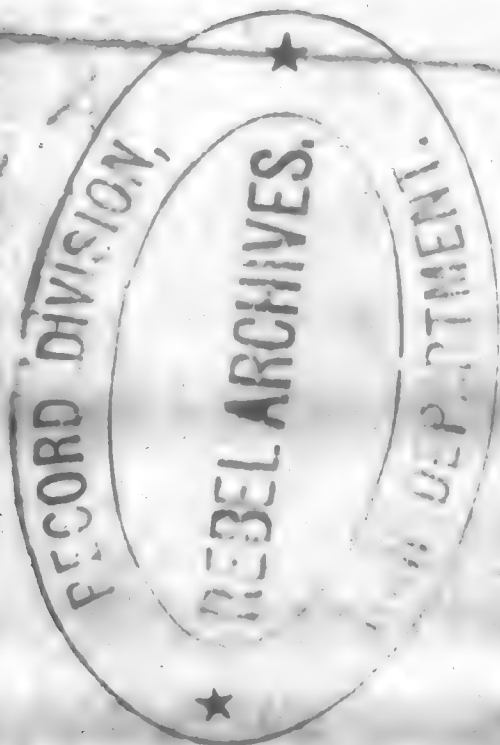
Endorsed

Retain Private Johnson until Mr Hobbs returns.

By order

S. D. Yancy

Atty.



1874. to
Huntman
Per. account to
Major Gurney for
information - how
was Mr. Johnson
detained as General
copy of the order
framing of the duties
of command of
Major Gurney
Mason
Capt. & adj.

Quarters of the
Huntman March 26th
Per. account to
Capt. Gurney - and
with copy of the order
for
Huntman
Capt. & adj.

L. M. Office

Houston Texas 1863

Old Johnson

C. A. 1st Regt Infy

Stable Legion:

You will remain on duty
with the Southwestern Express Co in Houston
until further orders.

Respectfully

John E. Gary

Capt & Agent

✓ 1791
Johnson John T.
Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal & Lieutenant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727918	20
2	7994	21
3	8576	22
4	8088	23
5	8630	24
6	8206	25
7	8320	26
8	8423	27
9	8574	28
10	50737412	29
11	50724071	30
12	50724072	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Johnson.

Cpt., Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio,*
Jan'y 20, 1862.

Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Cost paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, *\$60.00*; equipments, *\$30.00*

Signature

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Johnson

Expt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 20 to Feb 28, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *14th Jan*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley.*

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Johnson
Sgt., Co. F, {

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb 28 to May 14, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Jun 20

1862

Where

San Antonio

By whom

Lieut. Macdon

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

W. T. Grant

To what time

Dec 31

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ramsey
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. I. Johnson,
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Jan 11*, 186

Where *Bonzales*.

By whom *Capt Kelly*.

Mustered into service.

When *Jan 20*, 186

Where *Stylophia*.

By whom *A. Macmillan*.

Last paid:

By whom *Recd no pay*.

To what time, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*100*; equipments, \$*50* 100

Remarks *Induced Co. 1st June 7 (an)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelly's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. Kay Scott

MAY 20

50728088

1912.

*apt Sgt James P. Bonaty
Ed.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

3rd *Regt.*

3rd, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

August

July 10, 1862.

Nativity

Georgia

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897, 1898,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73176.

Book mark:

J. R. Ramsey

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. I. Johnson,
Capt. Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan 20, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom Capt. Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Bounty paid.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent on sick furlough
Excluded 31 Sept. 6 June (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. M. Coll.

2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12

50728206

1012.

Pay as 3 cell.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. I. Johnson,
Capt., Co. E, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Jan 20, 1862

Where San Antonio?

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Left Sick near Mt
Enterprise Tex. About 8 Sep 62.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

U. S. A. D. A.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Johnson,
3d Regt. Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feby, 1863

Enlisted:

When 20 Jan, 1862

Where San Antonio

By whom St. Machin

Period Civil War

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time 31 Dec, 1866

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Harcourt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John L. ..., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1st Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Elected to 2nd Co by S.O. No-
Sept 1st 1864.*

(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 23

50728574

1912.

* Recapitulation Show
Oct 28

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Sgt. J. H. Huxon
Co. 7

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John F. Johnson
2 Lt., Co. F, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *In camp near*
Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1863.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } , 186 .

Date of rank, and whether } *Promoted*
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } *Sept 1, 1863.*

Date and cause }
of vacancy, } , 186 .

Name of ~~MINISTER~~

Remarks: *2 Lt. Johnson still*
acting

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John W. Waul
2nd Lt. Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *In camp near*
Mobile Ala June, 1865.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } 186 .

Date of rank, and whether } *Selected*
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } *Sept 1*, 1864 .

Date and cause }
of vacancy, } 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks: *In 2nd Lieutenantcy vacant*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

1792
Johnson John H
 Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727741	20
2	50727799	21
3	50737400	22
4	44235122	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John W. Johnson,
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *3 yrs or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steet's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., May, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. B. Smith

Copyist

Confederate.

J.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Johnson,
Put

Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 16*, 1862.

Where *Richmond,*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Ament*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. H. Baskin,
Supt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. E.
Per *C. E.*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

2 Willis Bat. Cal Texas

John H. Johnson

Post to B. Hillis 34. 34. 34.

Residence Richmond Va.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of detailed men, Post of Grenada, Miss., Confederate States Army, commanded by —, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Grenada, Miss., May 19, 1865.

Roll dated Grenada, Miss., May 19, 1865.

Number of roll:

31

(6396)

W. H. Hillis

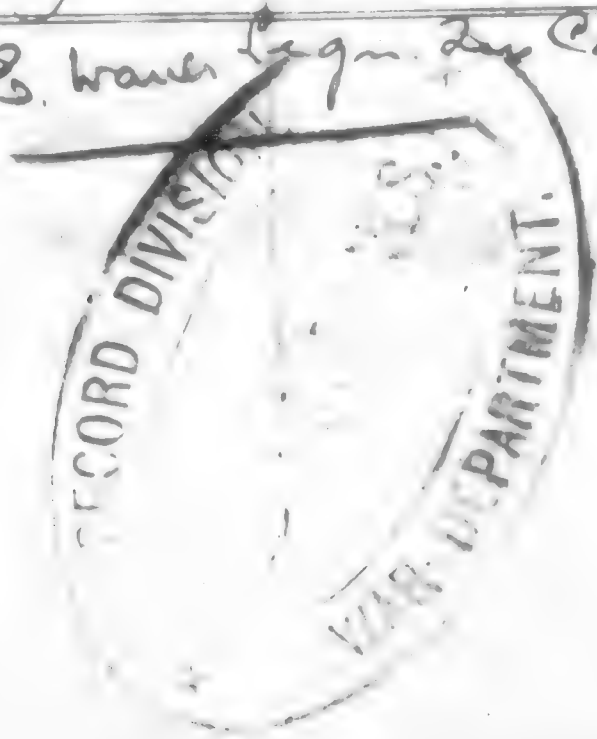
Copyd.

Wichita, Texas
January 15th 1863

John W. Johnson

Attest that Private
John W. Johnson of Ward's
Texas Legion is exempt
from military duty,
being absent on parole

Co. E. 1st Reg. Tex. Cav.



Richmond Fort Bend County Texas

January 15th 1863

Maj Genl J. B. Magruder

Dear Sir

Please find enclosed a true copy of an Order from Col J. T. Waul requiring Jas W Johnson to return immediately to his (Wauls) Texas Legion now at Grenada Miss etc. Now believing said Johnson is legally exempt from the service, according to the late exemption Bill. And believing also that you are the proper one to decide such questions, I proceed to lay his case before you, viz:

On the 17th of Oct 1861. the aforesaid Johnson myself and others. came to Clarkesburg Va on our return from N.Y. to Texas, and that place being under Martial Law, we were all forced to sign a Parole not to bear arms against the Federal Govt etc. before we could get away. After running the Blockade to Texas, said Johnson believing he would be forced into the service, voluntarily joined Col Wauls Legion and was subsequently discharged on account of his Parole, He then commenced shoe making which business he has followed ever since under my supervision

And is now busily engaged in assisting me
to fill a contract for a quantity of soldiers
shoes which I recently entered into with
the Quarter-Master at Houston

I entered into this contract believing that
I could retain said Johnson as a permanent
workman as shoemakers are included in
the exemption Bill, and was told by the Q.M.
that I had the right to claim my hands, even from
the Militia; in order to consummate my contract
with the Govt - Now Genl, it is for
you to decide whether Col. Waul has
a right under the circumstances to re-
claim said Johnson or whether he
shall continue to make shoes for
our brave Texas Boys

Respectfully submitted by
Your humble servant

To
Maj Genl Magruder

John W Johnson

(Duplicate copy)

Extract

Special Order
Number 180

Head Quarters Tenth Texas Legion
Grenada Miss Dec 27. /62
II John W Johnson of Co C Cavalry
Batter having been released from his Parole
and being now exchanged will report
forthwith to his command for duty

To

John W Johnson
Texas

By Order of

J. D. Waul

Col Com Legion

J. H. Evans A. A. G.

P.S. From the nature of the order you will perceive
that an early answer is desirable

J W J

1743

Johnson Patrick
 Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732696	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Johnson
Pat., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Present*
Name appears in Col of names
present as Patrick Johnson

*This company was successively designated as Captain Matlock's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Williams
(447)

1194
Johnson, Richard J.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private 2 Lieutenant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725585	21
2	5674	21
3	5767	22
4	5853	23
5	5939	24
6	6024	25
7	6109	26
8	6142	27
9	6213	28
10	6281	29
11	6401	30
12	50737176	31
13	50737374	32
14	50723979	33
15	4046	34
16	4087	35
17	44238698	36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (McCallough) Tex. 2

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. J. Timmon
Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Fort Gault*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Fort Gault*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *2nd Pay*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$*150.00*; equipments, \$*20.00*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Richard J. Johnson

Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*5*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*5*

Where *Bongalant*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *During the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*5*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left sick at Clarksville Tex on 28th Aug to*

join
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 1, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. G. H. Edgar, Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 23

50725674

1912.

*report as soon as
possible*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. C,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent
Left sick near Clarksville
Aug 28th 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. N. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hunt

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B. J. Weeks

Co. C, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Henry

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. S. Johnson
Art., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March Apr*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Wheeler*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. D. Adams*

To what time *Dec 28*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. J. Johnson

Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May*, 1862.

Where *Memphis*

By whom *S. J. Webb*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. Adams*

To what time *June*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hewitt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. J. Johnson
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 5 Aug*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 186*6*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent on furlough
by order of Mrs. Johnson*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Waul
3rd, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *to May 1*

Enlisted:
When *May 8*, 186*4*

Where *Donna*, 186*3*

By whom *Capt. B. F. Weeks*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:
By whom *May. Agent*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Discharged by order of Col.*

Mc Culloch, Aug 15 1864

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mo. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Johnson
2 Lt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1864.

Where *Greenville, Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *Duration of the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Johnson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

* *R. J. Johnson*

214, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*6*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks: *Name appears in column of names*

present as R. J. Johnson

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Smith

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Johnson
Age *25* years. } Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Appears on a Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.
Roll dated

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

not dated, 186

Ala

single

Brumfield

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Stoeck's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. On January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The 2d Infantry Battalion were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1882,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2274.

Book mark:

J. S. Harris

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John
Regt. Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent, enlisted men accounted for:

Sick on route

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. L.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Johnson
Pvt, Co. *C*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. J. Johnson

2nd, Co. *C*, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

May 11, 1864.

When elected }
or appointed, }

Apr 30, 1864.

When assigned to duty

Apr 30, 1864.

By whose order

Col Mc Culloch

On what duty now

With Company

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. R. M. Mottain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

2 Lt. Johnson, Co. *X*, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *1 in camp near Mobile Ala*, 186*2*.

Date of entry or muster into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service, } , 186 .

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, } *Elected* *Apr 30*, 186*4*.

Date and cause of vacancy, } *Still acting*, 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks: *2. Lieut Johnson still acting*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Buel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(902)

A. Mustain

Copyright.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. J. Johnson
24th, Co. C,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas
Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers'
Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi.
Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confed-
erate service May, 1862, for three years or the
war.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of entry or muster
into State service,

, 186

Date of entry or muster
into Confederate service,

, 1862.

Date of rank, and whether
by appointment, election
or promotion,

Elected

Date and cause
of vacancy,

Apr

, 1864.

Name of successor

, 186

J. P. Grundy

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Johnson, R. J.

2d Lt., Co. C, 11th Reg't, 1st Div.,
Tex.

1. Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amputation Sheet

Amputation

Contract

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

Johnson R. J.
Lt. Col. William B. Allen
Reno Brigade
Texas

289

Gonzales Lira,

Johnson
Gonzales
Texas

289
I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Department of Alabama, Mississippi and East Louisiana, having been surrendered by Lt. Gen. R. Bayler, C. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn **PAROLE OF HONOR** that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until properly arranged in such manner as shall be mutually approved by the respective authorities.
Done at Jackson Miss

this 23 day of May, 1865.

Approved:

R. J. Johnson Col.
Hills Battalion Regt Brigade

Thos H Taylor Col. C. S. A.
Van E Young Col. U. S. A. Com'rs.

The above named officer will not be disturbed by United States authorities, as long as he observes his parole, and the laws in force where he resides.

Van E Young
1st Regt Miss

VOUCHER No. 01

ABST G. 511 Qr. 186

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

Issued 4th day of July 1863

To Quartermaster

1st Cavalry

For
14

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE for Three (VOUCHER TO ABSTRACT C.)

Dryden Mill for Three Private Horses in the service of Department of Military Land S. Army, at
one days, commencing the 24th of April and ending the 28th of April 1863

Beginning the <u>1st</u> of <u>April</u> and ending the <u>28th</u> of <u>April</u> 186 <u>2</u>													
DATE.	PERIOD.		NUMBER OF HORSES.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH.			TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.	
	FROM.	TO.		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	CORN.		OATS.		HAY.		FOODS.
				Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	(36 lbs.) Bushels.	Pounds.	(32 lbs.) Bushels.	Pounds.	Pounds.		Pounds.
<u>Apr 24th</u>	<u>Apr 24th</u>	<u>Apr 28th</u>	<u>3</u>	<u>7</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>—</u>	<u>2</u>	<u>23</u>					
Total,.....							<u>2</u>	<u>23</u>					
I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just, and that I have													

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn Forage for any part of the time above charged.

RECEIVED, at Dryden Mill, the 24th of April 1863, 136 pounds Corn, — pounds Oats, — pounds Hay, — pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE]

Approved
Wm. H. Taylor
Major and Adjutant

R. J. Johnson
L. B. Taylor (Quarter-Master)
R. J. Johnson

X

1795

Johnson Solomon M

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727389	20
2	7483	21
3	7587	22
4	7672	23
5	7906	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Solomon M. Johnson
Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

June 13, 1862.
Richmond
Ryan

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

June 13, 1862.
Richmond
Ryan

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

No Bounty, No Pay Recd
to June 30, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$100.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Baskin
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J
Solomon Johnson

Priv, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 13*, 1862.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Ryan*

Period *2 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. A. Root.

Copies.

(Confederate.)

J | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Solomon M. Johnson

Out, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 13*, 1862.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Ryan*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. N. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Root.

(Confederate.)

J.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Sol. M. Johnson

Per, { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 Feb*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *On detached service
per spec order No.*

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 80th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Radtch

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Solomon M. Johnston

Priv.

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity *Harrison Co. Va.*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Fort Bend,*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

book mark:

E. H. R. Smith

Copyist

(CONFEDERATE.)

J. Wauls Regt
Sgt. M. Johnson
Prvt. Co. E. Waul Regt
Appears on a *Ret. Secy.*

Record

of the Board of Examiners for furloughs and
discharges per G. O. No. 69,

in **General Hospital,**
at **Houston, Texas.**

Report dated

Not dated, 186 .

Date *July 6*, 186 .

Brigade

Captain

Residence *Fort Bend Co. Tex.*

Station *Vicksburg, Miss.*

Notice sent to

Disease *hepatization of*
left lung.

Recommend *furlough*

Days *60*

Remarks :

* Record informed "Rec'd (A. & L. G. O.) Sept. 3, 1863."

Book mark:

W. Ballade

1796
Johnson S. P.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50728140

2 8680

3 8259

4 8370

5 8468

6 8549

7 8602

8 50737233

9 50737424

10 44240589

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion, Texas.

S. J. Johnson,
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mich 6
Arkansas.
Kelley.

, 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Mich 6
Arkansas.
Kelley.

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Rec'd No pay.

, 186

Valuation of horse, *225* 100. equipments, *200* 100

Remarks: *County Id. Fed*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Kay, Secy

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. P. Ramsey
Capt, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Verde*

July 11, 1862.

Nativity *Mississippi*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Texas*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Texas and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 134674.

Book mark:

J. P. Ramsey
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. P. Johnson,
Capt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *March 6*, 1862.

Where *Camp Texas.*

By whom *Capt. Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid*.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent. *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. H. Scott.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Johnson
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted:

186 *2*

When

Mich 6

Where

Arkansas

186 *2*

by whom

Capt Kelley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug 31

186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent sick

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Hardwick

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. P. Johnson,
1st Co. F. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y Feb'y*, 186*3*

Enlisted: *6 Mch*, 186*2*

When *Aransas,*

Where *Capt Kelley,*

By whom *Superior War,*

Period *Adams.*

Last paid: *31 Dec*, 186

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

in the 3rd Regt.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Tager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Ramsey

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. [unclear]
Butt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 8, 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *March 1*, 1862.

Where *Transvaal*

By whom *Capt. Kelley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *W. F. [unclear]*

To what time *Feb 29*, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *On duty in 2nd Miss. as
Harrison's Major. Since Aug 8, 1863*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Ramsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John
Rev. Co. 1, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

For Long

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Johnson
Per, Co. *F*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detained to wait on sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

S. P. Johnson
Roll of the Willis Battalion
Carnall Co. Miss.
Residence

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of unattached men, Confederate States Army,
commanded by _____, surrendered at Citronelle,
_____, by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to
Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4,
1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 19,
1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 19, 1865.

Number of roll:

87

(0896)

W. H. H. H.

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

124

S P Johnson

Pvt., Co C, Will Batt

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and
privates employed on extra duty
at In the Field

during month of April, 1864.

By whose order employed

Col. McCulloch

Nature of service Teamster

TERM OF SERVICE:

From Apr. 1, 1864

To Apr. 30, 1864

Remarks: 30 days @ 25¢ a day

No. 3906

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE)

S. P. Johnson

Co. F. Willis Batt.

Appears on a
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for, 186

Date of issue. May 11, 1864

Signature.....

Remarks:.....

Roll No.

2538

Tillman

Copyist.

1777

Johnson, J. D.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnson, J. D.

1798

Johnson, W. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnson, William

1799
Johnson William

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728923	2	
2	9001	3	
3	9078	4	
4	9137	5	
5	9197	6	
6	9272	7	
7	50739231	8	
8	44374784	9	
9		10	
10		11	
11		12	
12		13	
13		14	
14		15	
15		16	
16		17	
17		18	
18		19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Johnson

23
Appears on } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Hattie

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Galveston
Priv, Co. B, } Light Artillery;
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. H. Marshall*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

Galveston

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm Johnson
Priv, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

April 22, 1862.

Where

Salveston

By whom

J. H. Kernal

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark mark:

J. H. Kernal

1862

Copyist.

Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Det. *Wm. Timmons*
Appears on , Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Nov 4 Dec* 1862.
When

Where *Appl 22* 1862.
Galveston

By whom *J. A. Marshall*
Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid: *Capt Adams*
By whom *Aug 31* 1862.

To what time *Present*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Print mark:

J. Marshall

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm Johnson
Put, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 4 5786* 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 22*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt J. H. Waul*

Period *7.00*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt James*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank Mark:

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pat } *Johnston*
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *35* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity

N. Carolina

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Bejar

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 17476.

Book mark:

Johnston

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Johnson

Pt. Co. A. 2d Art. Batty, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Status

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Sullivan

(Confederate.)

Artillery Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

William Johnson
Out, { Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

82

(8396)

J. D. Douglas

Copyist.

Johnson Wm
Capt, Co. B 1st Artillery
Haul's Expedition
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

W. Johnson

2/2/2

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *Samuel Johnson*, of Co. *B*, *1st* *Regt* *Miss* *Inf* *Vol*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Samuel Johnson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July 1863.

J. O. Rutter *2nd* *Regt* *Illinois* Vols.
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER

1200

Johnson William
 Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727947	20
2	8039	21
3	8139	22
4	8676	23
5	8258	24
6	8369	25
7	8467	26
8	8548	27
9	8601	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Johnson,
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio,*

Jan'y 20, 186*2.*
Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20,* 186*2.*

Enrolled:

When *Jan'y 4,* 186*2.*

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *W. H. Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186*2.*

Where *Near S. Antonio.*

By whom *A. J. Macdon.*

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186*2.*

Valuation of horse, \$ *70* 100; equipments, \$ *20* 100

Signature *W. H. Johnson,*

Remarks: _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Johnson,
Capt.

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feby 28, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. B. Scott,

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William Johnson,

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*

Enrolled: *Ignitt*, 186*2*

When

Where

By whom

Ignitt
Kelley.

, 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Ignitt
Macklin.

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Rec'd No pay.

, 186

Valuation of horse, *\$500*, equipments, *\$200*

Remarks *County Ad.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

W. Harwood

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Johnson
Pvt, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Murre*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Mississp*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Gonzales*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the U. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—U. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Copied

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Johnson,

Art, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster Roll Aug 31, 1862
not dated

Enlisted:

When *Jan'y 20*, 186

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *Capt Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty Paid,*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Absent,*

Remarks: *Absent on furlough*
from 18th Aug to report on leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 84 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott,

MAY 23

50728258

1912.

*The march Reported
1st Sept.*

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

William Johnson
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept 1 Oct*, 186

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Herwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Corr.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Johnson
Pet. Co. F. Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

Enlisted:
When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:
By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Texas Cavalry Battalion, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

W. H. K. O. H. Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Feb 20 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 20*, 1864.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Lieut. Muckler*

Period *3 years or war*

Last paid:

By whom *at present*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Has no horse*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

John H. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. Oct.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Lincoln Maclean*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. T. Grant*

To what time *Feb 24*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Left in Camp at Austin Texas*

since Oct 2, 1864

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

1861

Johnson, W. W.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnston, W. W.

1862

Johnsone, R. J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnson, Richard J.

1803

Johnston J. L.
Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238149	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Johnston
Capt., Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of roll:

55

(5594)

C. M. Laughlin
Appr'd.

Johnston Solomon M.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnson, Solomon M.

Johnston, William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnson, William

1506

Johnston. W. W.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735626
2	5704
3	5783
4	5855
5	5919
6	7948
7	44275049
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. W. Johnson

} Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
 } Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company R. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company R. Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(22)

Copyist.

6 (Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. N. Hanson

first, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 16, 1862

Where

Found John

By whom

Period

F. A. Ledbetter
3 years

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

no pay
no bounty, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

not stated

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

F. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. W. Johnston

not, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Braumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steeson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. W. Johnston

pro C. Co. E. { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as: Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark?

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. W. Johnston
5th, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Ground, Tex*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and the Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Johnson
1st Lt., Col., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

to wait on sick

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Colby Copyist

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. H. Janson,

Capt, Co. *Q*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Left in Hospital*

Number of rolls

84

(6046)

F. H. Janson

Copy.

Johnston W. H.

Regt. Co. E 2nd ^{3rd} ^{4th} ^{5th} ^{6th} ^{7th} ^{8th} ^{9th} ^{10th} ^{11th} ^{12th} ^{13th} ^{14th} ^{15th} ^{16th} ^{17th} ^{18th} ^{19th} ^{20th} ^{21st} ^{22nd} ^{23rd} ^{24th} ^{25th} ^{26th} ^{27th} ^{28th} ^{29th} ^{30th} ^{31st} ^{32nd} ^{33rd} ^{34th} ^{35th} ^{36th} ^{37th} ^{38th} ^{39th} ^{40th} ^{41st} ^{42nd} ^{43rd} ^{44th} ^{45th} ^{46th} ^{47th} ^{48th} ^{49th} ^{50th} ^{51st} ^{52nd} ^{53rd} ^{54th} ^{55th} ^{56th} ^{57th} ^{58th} ^{59th} ^{60th} ^{61st} ^{62nd} ^{63rd} ^{64th} ^{65th} ^{66th} ^{67th} ^{68th} ^{69th} ^{70th} ^{71st} ^{72nd} ^{73rd} ^{74th} ^{75th} ^{76th} ^{77th} ^{78th} ^{79th} ^{80th} ^{81st} ^{82nd} ^{83rd} ^{84th} ^{85th} ^{86th} ^{87th} ^{88th} ^{89th} ^{90th} ^{91st} ^{92nd} ^{93rd} ^{94th} ^{95th} ^{96th} ^{97th} ^{98th} ^{99th} ^{100th} ^{101st} ^{102nd} ^{103rd} ^{104th} ^{105th} ^{106th} ^{107th} ^{108th} ^{109th} ^{110th} ^{111st} ^{112nd} ^{113rd} ^{114th} ^{115th} ^{116th} ^{117th} ^{118th} ^{119th} ^{120th} ^{121st} ^{122nd} ^{123rd} ^{124th} ^{125th} ^{126th} ^{127th} ^{128th} ^{129th} ^{130th} ^{131st} ^{132nd} ^{133rd} ^{134th} ^{135th} ^{136th} ^{137th} ^{138th} ^{139th} ^{140th} ^{141st} ^{142nd} ^{143rd} ^{144th} ^{145th} ^{146th} ^{147th} ^{148th} ^{149th} ^{150th} ^{151st} ^{152nd} ^{153rd} ^{154th} ^{155th} ^{156th} ^{157th} ^{158th} ^{159th} ^{160th} ^{161st} ^{162nd} ^{163rd} ^{164th} ^{165th} ^{166th} ^{167th} ^{168th} ^{169th} ^{170th} ^{171st} ^{172nd} ^{173rd} ^{174th} ^{175th} ^{176th} ^{177th} ^{178th} ^{179th} ^{180th} ^{181st} ^{182nd} ^{183rd} ^{184th} ^{185th} ^{186th} ^{187th} ^{188th} ^{189th} ^{190th} ^{191st} ^{192nd} ^{193rd} ^{194th} ^{195th} ^{196th} ^{197th} ^{198th} ^{199th} ^{200th} ^{201st} ^{202nd} ^{203rd} ^{204th} ^{205th} ^{206th} ^{207th} ^{208th} ^{209th} ^{210th} ^{211st} ^{212nd} ^{213rd} ^{214th} ^{215th} ^{216th} ^{217th} ^{218th} ^{219th} ^{220th} ^{221st} ^{222nd} ^{223rd} ^{224th} ^{225th} ^{226th} ^{227th} ^{228th} ^{229th} ^{230th} ^{231st} ^{232nd} ^{233rd} ^{234th} ^{235th} ^{236th} ^{237th} ^{238th} ^{239th} ^{240th} ^{241st} ^{242nd} ^{243rd} ^{244th} ^{245th} ^{246th} ^{247th} ^{248th} ^{249th} ^{250th} ^{251st} ^{252nd} ^{253rd} ^{254th} ^{255th} ^{256th} ^{257th} ^{258th} ^{259th} ^{260th} ^{261st} ^{262nd} ^{263rd} ^{264th} ^{265th} ^{266th} ^{267th} ^{268th} ^{269th} ^{270th} ^{271st} ^{272nd} ^{273rd} ^{274th} ^{275th} ^{276th} ^{277th} ^{278th} ^{279th} ^{280th} ^{281st} ^{282nd} ^{283rd} ^{284th} ^{285th} ^{286th} ^{287th} ^{288th} ^{289th} ^{290th} ^{291st} ^{292nd} ^{293rd} ^{294th} ^{295th} ^{296th} ^{297th} ^{298th} ^{299th} ^{300th} ^{301st} ^{302nd} ^{303rd} ^{304th} ^{305th} ^{306th} ^{307th} ^{308th} ^{309th} ^{310th} ^{311st} ^{312nd} ^{313rd} ^{314th} ^{315th} ^{316th} ^{317th} ^{318th} ^{319th} ^{320th} ^{321st} ^{322nd} ^{323rd} ^{324th} ^{325th} ^{326th} ^{327th} ^{328th} ^{329th} ^{330th} ^{331st} ^{332nd} ^{333rd} ^{334th} ^{335th} ^{336th} ^{337th} ^{338th} ^{339th} ^{340th} ^{341st} ^{342nd} ^{343rd} ^{344th} ^{345th} ^{346th} ^{347th} ^{348th} ^{349th} ^{350th} ^{351st} ^{352nd} ^{353rd} ^{354th} ^{355th} ^{356th} ^{357th} ^{358th} ^{359th} ^{360th} ^{361st} ^{362nd} ^{363rd} ^{364th} ^{365th} ^{366th} ^{367th} ^{368th} ^{369th} ^{370th} ^{371st} ^{372nd} ^{373rd} ^{374th} ^{375th} ^{376th} ^{377th} ^{378th} ^{379th} ^{380th} ^{381st} ^{382nd} ^{383rd} ^{384th} ^{385th} ^{386th} ^{387th} ^{388th} ^{389th} ^{390th} ^{391st} ^{392nd} ^{393rd} ^{394th} ^{395th} ^{396th} ^{397th} ^{398th} ^{399th} ^{400th} ^{401st} ^{402nd} ^{403rd} ^{404th} ^{405th} ^{406th} ^{407th} ^{408th} ^{409th} ^{410th} ^{411st} ^{412nd} ^{413rd} ^{414th} ^{415th} ^{416th} ^{417th} ^{418th} ^{419th} ^{420th} ^{421st} ^{422nd} ^{423rd} ^{424th} ^{425th} ^{426th} ^{427th} ^{428th} ^{429th} ^{430th} ^{431st} ^{432nd} ^{433rd} ^{434th} ^{435th} ^{436th} ^{437th} ^{438th} ^{439th} ^{440th} ^{441st} ^{442nd} ^{443rd} ^{444th} ^{445th} ^{446th} ^{447th} ^{448th} ^{449th} ^{450th} ^{451st} ^{452nd} ^{453rd} ^{454th} ^{455th} ^{456th} ^{457th} ^{458th} ^{459th} ^{460th} ^{461st} ^{462nd} ^{463rd} ^{464th} ^{465th} ^{466th} ^{467th} ^{468th} ^{469th} ^{470th} ^{471st} ^{472nd} ^{473rd} ^{474th} ^{475th} ^{476th} ^{477th} ^{478th} ^{479th} ^{480th} ^{481st} ^{482nd} ^{483rd} ^{484th} ^{485th} ^{486th} ^{487th} ^{488th} ^{489th} ^{490th} ^{491st} ^{492nd} ^{493rd} ^{494th} ^{495th} ^{496th} ^{497th} ^{498th} ^{499th} ^{500th} ^{501st} ^{502nd} ^{503rd} ^{504th} ^{505th} ^{506th} ^{507th} ^{508th} ^{509th} ^{510th} ^{511st} ^{512nd} ^{513rd} ^{514th} ^{515th} ^{516th} ^{517th} ^{518th} ^{519th} ^{520th} ^{521st} ^{522nd} ^{523rd} ^{524th} ^{525th} ^{526th} ^{527th} ^{528th} ^{529th} ^{530th} ^{531st} ^{532nd} ^{533rd} ^{534th} ^{535th} ^{536th} ^{537th} ^{538th} ^{539th} ^{540th} ^{541st} ^{542nd} ^{543rd} ^{544th} ^{545th} ^{546th} ^{547th} ^{548th} ^{549th} ^{550th} ^{551st} ^{552nd} ^{553rd} ^{554th} ^{555th} ^{556th} ^{557th} ^{558th} ^{559th} ^{560th} ^{561st} ^{562nd} ^{563rd} ^{564th} ^{565th} ^{566th} ^{567th} ^{568th} ^{569th} ^{570th} ^{571st} ^{572nd} ^{573rd} ^{574th} ^{575th} ^{576th} ^{577th} ^{578th} ^{579th} ^{580th} ^{581st} ^{582nd} ^{583rd} ^{584th} ^{585th} ^{586th} ^{587th} ^{588th} ^{589th} ^{590th} ^{591st} ^{592nd} ^{593rd} ^{594th} ^{595th} ^{596th} ^{597th} ^{598th} ^{599th} ^{600th} ^{601st} ^{602nd} ^{603rd} ^{604th} ^{605th} ^{606th} ^{607th} ^{608th} ^{609th} ^{610th} ^{611st} ^{612nd} ^{613rd} ^{614th} ^{615th} ^{616th} ^{617th} ^{618th} ^{619th} ^{620th} ^{621st} ^{622nd} ^{623rd} ^{624th} ^{625th} ^{626th} ^{627th} ^{628th} ^{629th} ^{630th} ^{631st} ^{632nd} ^{633rd} ^{634th} ^{635th} ^{636th} ^{637th} ^{638th} ^{639th} ^{640th} ^{641st} ^{642nd} ^{643rd} ^{644th} ^{645th} ^{646th} ^{647th} ^{648th} ^{649th} ^{650th} ^{651st} ^{652nd} ^{653rd} ^{654th} ^{655th} ^{656th} ^{657th} ^{658th} ^{659th} ^{660th} ^{661st} ^{662nd} ^{663rd} ^{664th} ^{665th} ^{666th} ^{667th} ^{668th} ^{669th} ^{670th} ^{671st} ^{672nd} ^{673rd} ^{674th} ^{675th} ^{676th} ^{677th} ^{678th} ^{679th} ^{680th} ^{681st} ^{682nd} ^{683rd} ^{684th} ^{685th} ^{686th} ^{687th} ^{688th} ^{689th} ^{690th} ^{691st} ^{692nd} ^{693rd} ^{694th} ^{695th} ^{696th} ^{697th} ^{698th} ^{699th} ^{700th} ^{701st} ^{702nd} ^{703rd} ^{704th} ^{705th} ^{706th} ^{707th} ^{708th} ^{709th} ^{710th} ^{711st} ^{712nd} ^{713rd} ^{714th} ^{715th} ^{716th} ^{717th} ^{718th} ^{719th} ^{720th} ^{721st} ^{722nd} ^{723rd} ^{724th} ^{725th} ^{726th} ^{727th} ^{728th} ^{729th} ^{730th} ^{731st} ^{732nd} ^{733rd} ^{734th} ^{735th} ^{736th} ^{737th} ^{738th} ^{739th} ^{740th} ^{741st} ^{742nd} ^{743rd} ^{744th} ^{745th} ^{746th} ^{747th} ^{748th} ^{749th} ^{750th} ^{751st} ^{752nd} ^{753rd} ^{754th} ^{755th} ^{756th} ^{757th} ^{758th} ^{759th} ^{760th} ^{761st} ^{762nd} ^{763rd} ^{764th} ^{765th} ^{766th} ^{767th} ^{768th} ^{769th} ^{770th} ^{771st} ^{772nd} ^{773rd} ^{774th} ^{775th} ^{776th} ^{777th} ^{778th} ^{779th} ^{780th} ^{781st} ^{782nd} ^{783rd} ^{784th} ^{785th} ^{786th} ^{787th} ^{788th} ^{789th} ^{790th} ^{791st} ^{792nd} ^{793rd} ^{794th} ^{795th} ^{796th} ^{797th} ^{798th} ^{799th} ^{800th} ^{801st} ^{802nd} ^{803rd} ^{804th} ^{805th} ^{806th} ^{807th} ^{808th} ^{809th} ^{810th} ^{811st} ^{812nd} ^{813rd} ^{814th} ^{815th} ^{816th} ^{817th} ^{818th} ^{819th} ^{820th} ^{821st} ^{822nd} ^{823rd} ^{824th} ^{825th} ^{826th} ^{827th} ^{828th} ^{829th}

W. W. Johnston

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY9..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. H. Johnston a Private of Co. E 2nd Regt. Heavy Arty. Legion
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. H. Johnston

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this9..... day of July, 1863.

Abel F. 27 20 Regt. Ohio Vols,
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1007
Johnson, R. J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnson, Richard J.

1565

Jones

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Janes, Daniel, P.

1869
Jones

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Janes, William H. H.

1510
Jones. E. L.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr 2^d. Lieut 2 Lieutenant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735951	20
2	6040	21
3	6187	22
4	6292	23
5	6394	24
6	6491	25
7	6729	26
8	7453	27
9	7768	28
10	8118	29
11	8345	30
12	8804	31
13	50723469	32
14	3593	33
15	3644	34
16	44275178	35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
9 (Nichols) Tex. Inf.

(Confederate)

J

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. L. Jones

2nd ~~gr. Lt.~~ { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom James Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted 1 term, 1861.

Where extended for the war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom L. J. L. McKen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862

Remarks: Elected June 22-62. County

^{paid.}
*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(642)

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. L. Jones

Jr. 2 Lieut., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion *

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15 , 1861

Where Liberty

By whom James Whingley

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKee

To what time Apr. 24 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted to Jr. 2 Lieut.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whingley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

212

50736070

1912.

June 23-62. Pay due
as private from Apr. 25
to June 22-62.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. L. Jones.

2^d Lt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Krigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Sept. 30, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted to 2^d Lieutenant.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Krigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

2
A
2

50736187

1912.

Oct. 5-1862. by Special
No. ()

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. L. Jones

2. Lt., Co. F,

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov.

&

Dec.

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 15,

1861.

Where

Liberty

By whom

Capt. Wrigley

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31,

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2nd Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. L. Jones

2 Lt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Waul's Legion

Texas.

E. L. Jones
Co. F, 2nd Inf
War

Waul's Texas Legion
E. L. Jones
2 Infantry Battalion,
2d Regt. Co. F. { Waul's Texas Legion.
on Company Muster Roll
named above,
Feb.

Appears on _____
 _____ Co. F. { Wan's
 _____ Company Munster Boll
 _____ organization named above,
 _____ 7 Feb.

appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. 7 Feb., 1884
Oct. 15, 1884
isley.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent
Days: -----

Remarks:

Present.

Remarks: -----

• This company was successively Company F, 24 Infantry Battalion, Company H, Waul's Texas Legion (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently served in Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1864. It was re-organized in May, 1864, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions sent of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery, and is attached to Company A of the 1st B. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company the 2d Texas Field Battery was attached to have been transferred to N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: -----

W. Graham

Book mark:

J. A. Chapman

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. L. Jones
211, Co. B, 1st Regt, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. L. James
2^d Lt., Co. B,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:
Present

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date _____

Place _____, 1862

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Na. R. R. R.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. C. L. Jones

2nd Lt., Co. B., _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. R. R. R.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. E. L. Jones
2nd Lt., Co. B, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Vicksburg*.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Hogg

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. L. Jones

date, Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present
Station Release

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Jones

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. L. Jones
245, Co. 7, 2

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186 *J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Velasco

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Allen's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. L. Jones.

2 Lt., Co. B, Inf, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated

Camp Waul near
Brenham Tex. June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment

June 23, 1862

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J
E. L. Jones

2 Lt. Co. H 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Velasco Tex.

Jan. 11, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion, Prom. Oct. 5, 1862.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. G. No. 27 H. G. W. Dist. of Tex.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. J. Jones
Lieut. H. Co. 1st, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of commission

Oct. 5

, 186

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Jones

Lt., Co. *F*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(5000)

F. Harin

Copy.

Write nothing above this line.

Jones, E. L.

2nd Co. 7th Caval Legion
Resident of Am. Mar. Office

SEE PERSONAL PAPERS OF

H. E. LOCKETT.

PRO. MAR. HOUSTON TEX. NO. 73. 74.

James C. L.
Adj. Supt. Co. 3rd Regt. Ark. Inf.
Confederate.
Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dis. Lists
Orders
Pri. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp?
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp?
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp?
Transportation

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I E. L. Jones of Co. H 2nd Regt Maine, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July 1863.
John L. Jones 20th Regt
Major Ohio
AND PAROLING OFFICER.
Vols.

to Lieut. Gen. H. H. Lee
of the Army of Northern Virginia

List of names



Liberty May 17 1864

Capt C M Mann 3
A. A. A. Galt 3
Sir

I have the honor
to report that in obedience to Genl (order
no 88. But Adlts J. H. M. & A. I have
recruited during the week ending today
and now, viz

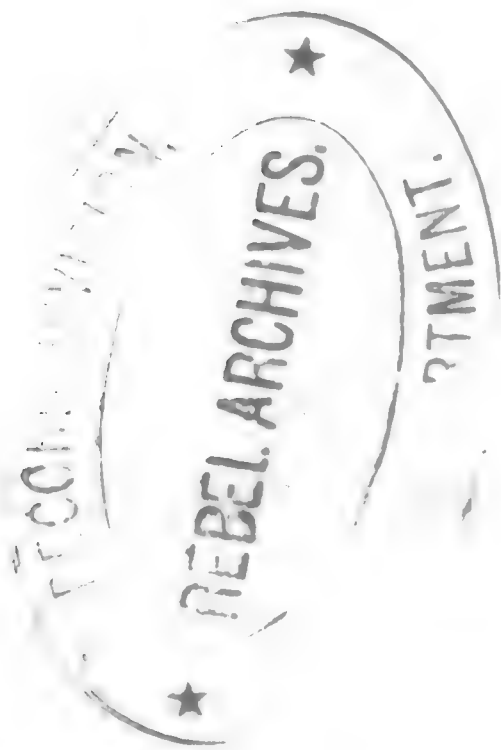
✓ A. Kellum	for	Wants Liquor
✓ John Lee		Spiggle Bath
✓ John Buziga		"
✓ Miller Barnes		"
✓ A. Y. Higgins		"
✓ H. M. Higgins		"
✓ J. R. Washier		"
✓ Geo. Shelton		"
✓ Jerry Fisher		"

Very Respectfully
E. L. Jones, Secy
Reminded of Wants List

E. L. Jones
No. 40.

No. ABSTRACT K, QR. 186

~~E. L. Jones, Draft.~~
Manc. T. Legion.



Specie Acquisition
- fort
Secretary Circular

Filed

April 27th 1864
G. L. Jones

SPECIAL REQUISITION.

For,

150 Fifty summing simulacres

I CERTIFY that the above Requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are absolutely necessary for the Public Service, rendered so by the

following circumstances: being detailed on summing service from
Asst. Dir. Gen. Troop Legion.

C. L. Jones 2^d Lt
A. D. H. T. L.

Quartermaster, U. S. Army, will issue the Articles

specified in the above Requisition

Commanding.

RECEIVED at Houston Texas the 27th day of April 186 of
Capt. L. J. Alarich A. A. G. Quartermaster, U. S. Army.

Fifty summing simulacres

in full of the above Requisition.

C. L. Jones 2^d Lt
A. D. H. T. L.

No. 40.

SPECIAL REQUISITION.

For

I CERTIFY that the above Requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are absolutely necessary for the Public Service, rendered so by the

following circumstances:

C. L. Jones 2 Lt
C. D. W. D.

Quartermaster, U. S. Army, will issue the Articles

specified in the above Requisition:

Commanding.

186 of

the day of

RECEIVED, at

Quartermaster, U. S. Army.

in full of the above Requisition.

C. L. Jones 2 Lt
C. D. W. D.

(SIGNED DUPLICATES.)

[Faint handwritten text, possibly a title or address]

*Chas. D. 1. 1st 2nd 3rd -
Captured July 20. 1864.
No (20) days -
Affirmed & forwarded.*

*J. M. Hawes
Capt. Sec
Grand Ave 3000*

*Rec'd
Sub July 20/64*

(9604)



Simon R.
Galveston

Robert J. Samuels Esq.
+ a. a. g.

3 Sir,

I have the honor to receive your request a leave of absence for 30 days to visit my family in Washington County. Texas distance 131 miles from this Post. There are 49 families in my company. I have been in the service since October 15th 1861. I have had no previous leave and have never been reported absent.

Approved: R. J. Samuels
Capt, Cavalry Company

Approved: Simon R.
Company Quartermaster

Approved

W. H. Harrison
Adj. Genl of the 1st Div

VOUCHER, No. 64.

Paid the 23rd day of Sept. 1863

to L. Jones and Co.

Infantry C. S.

From the 30th day of June 1863

To the 31st day of July 1863

Pay, \$ 80 00

Forage, ...

Amount, ... \$ 80 00

THE CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA,

To E. L. Jones & 2nd Lt. Co. 1st Reg. 2nd Div. 1st L.D.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay— For myself, <i>as 2nd Lt.</i>	<i>1863</i>	<i>1863</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>80</i>	<i>00</i>	<i>80</i>	<i>00</i>	
For year's service,									
Forage for horses,							<i>80</i>	<i>00</i>	

I Heroby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment, I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five year's service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatever; and that the last payment I received was from *Capt. H. B. Adams* on the *31st* day of *September* 1863, the sum of *Eighty* dollars.

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of *Major Thompson* *Harmon* *Paymaster* *Conf* this *21st* day of *September* 1863, the sum of *Eighty* dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay,

Forage,

Amount,

(Signed Duplonts.)

E. L. Jones & 2nd Lt.
Company 1st L.D. 2nd Div. 1st L.D.

I certify that A. E. J. Jones 2^d of Scott
Infantry has been last paid by me and up to the
30th June 1863.

H. B. Adams
Capt & A. G. W. W. F. L.

1811
Jones. G. D.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Corporal
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728825	Exchanged Batten C 512
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also 12 Tex Field Batty

1512

Jones John. H
 Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732762	21
2	2834	22
3	2906	23
4	2972	24
5	3036	25
6	3082	26
7	8080	27
8	8311	28
9	9059	29
10	44274873	30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *0*
 Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *J. W. Jones, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Jones
Priv. | Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett Houston*
Co. F. *June 27*, 186*2*.
Muster-in to date *Not stated*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*.

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Jones
Put

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster Aug 31, 1867.*

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Jones
Co. F,

{ 1st Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 8 Oct, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

June 27, 186*2*.

Where

Crockett Texas

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 186*6*

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

*Absent without
leave*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Waul
Capt.

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov 7 Dec, 1867.

Enlisted:

When

June 7 7

, 1867.

Where

Cricket Tex

By whom

J. A. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

La Ramsey

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Jones
Capt.

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Co. F, Texas

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Name appears in columns of
Names present as John M. Jones

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. J. Jones
Capt

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Orange Tex*

By whom *Capt W. D. Hicks*

Period *2 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt J. N. Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., L. Hox and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James
Pat. Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug , 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Hoxley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J.

Genev
Co. H

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. N. H. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rasley

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. P. Jones

Re, Co. *F*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Butcher's Leane

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hines' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Jones call

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Jones
Capt. *J. H. Jones*, Co. *F*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks *Absent*

Number of rolls

83

(8346)

J. H. Jones
Capt.

Jones John W.
Regt, Co. D 1st Batt'n Tenth Legim
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dir. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Dissection	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John W. Jones a Private of Co. F 1st Bat of Reg't Wm. Texas Legion

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John W. Jones

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Ry 2^d Reg't Ohio Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1873
Jones, Jones W.
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jones, John, W.

1817
Jones Wiley. P.
Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727388	20
2	7522	21
3	7867	22
4	50737084	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Henry Burriss (Sub)*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wiley P. Jones,

Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Richmond

By whom Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Richmond

By whom Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom Bounty & No Pay Road.

To what time , 186

Valuation of horse, \$200 100; equipments, \$40 100

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 20th Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

Ex-Bat.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wiley P. Jordan

Put

, Co. E, {

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July + Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 10

, 1862.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Period

2 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received.

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Discharged August 1862.

Proposed order No. 22

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two cavalry battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. W. Smith

Copyist.

May 20

50727522

1912.

Final statement given.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wiley P. Jones,

Priv. { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Fort Bend Co. Tex.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Fort Bend*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72476.

Book mark:

E. H. Routh.

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. P. Jones
Priv. & E., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Loss by order.*
By substitute.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Worth and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. Love

✓ 1814
Jones Milton M.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725586	21
2	5675	22
3	5708	23
4	5854	24
5	5940	25
6	6025	26
7	6110	27
8	6185	28
9	6255	29
10	6323	30
11	6402	31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William H. ...

Regt., { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry
Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this com-
pany had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas
Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Waul's Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William W. Jones

Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*1*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*1*

Where *Bonfalan*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*1*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1862. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 11, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1862, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Stearns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William M. Waul
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1 & Oct, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present
Present Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copy.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co.

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named as
for

~~Enlisted:~~

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion from Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions of the 2d Texas Field Battery were consolidated to form the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. M. Jones
Cot., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & Apr.*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present Sick.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 186 3.

When _____

Where _____, 186 2.

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____

Present or absent _____, 186 .

Remarks: Present Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark: _____
J. S. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. M. Linn
Butt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. M. M. Linn

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. M. Jones

Capt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to May 1*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *B. F. Wicks*

Period *three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May' agent*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appear to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. J. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. M. Jones
Pvt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales, Texas*

By whom *Capt. Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for 1941

Ballistod:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

[illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and the cavalry battalion served east of the river. It was also known as Willis' Battalion. Some of the members, who had become separated from Waul's Legion, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some were in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Field Battery, in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion, and was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery, dated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Bank mark;

Opinion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 19 years. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Appears on a Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.
Roll dated

Nativity Waul, 186

Married or single single

County of residence Waukegan

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record preserved from the Adjutant General of Texas.

Book mark:

Copy

(CONFEDERATE).

Milton M. Jones.

Pvt. Co. C. Willis Batt. Tex.

Cav. Regt.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 26, 1865.

Residence Gonzales Co., Tex.

Number of rolls: 3

CRESS

Copyist.

Milton M. Jones

Dr

C.C. Post

Mills Post

July 1890

No 1343.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Attest. M. Jones, Jr. Co. C. 1st Ill's Regt. I. C.

Done at Columbus, Texas, this.....)

..... 26th day of July, 1865.)

Daniel Harvey

Gonzales County Tex

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

1815
James Thomas
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729367	20
2	9974	21
3	9472	22
4	9588	23
5	9694	24
6	9795	25
7	50731852	26
8	47253475	27
9	47060869	28
10	47061805	29
11	47052100	30
12	45718944	31
13	45696633	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J

T. Jones

Priv.

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov 24, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Durant.

Mastered into service:

When, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom McKeen.

To what time Apr 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted. (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. S. Stewart

MAY 23.

50729567

1912.

*time extended for war.
Bounty paid.*

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

4. *James*
Butt

Age 26 years.
Appears on a
Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.
Roll dated

Camp Waul
July 10

, 1862.

Nativity *Delaware*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Harris*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company R, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copy

(Confederate.)

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Jones

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 16, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Surant.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Jones

Out, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 10 1861

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Durant

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Jno. Stewart

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

T. Jones
Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 10, 1861.

Where Salveston.

By whom Capt. Durant.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*The company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Jos. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Jones

Art, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When Nov. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Durant.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1866.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Thomas Jones

Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov 5, 186

Where Galveston

By whom J. Y. Hare

Mustered into service:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt M. H. Hare

To what time Apr 24, 186

Remarks: Re-enlisted time Extended (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Hox and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

MAY 29

50731152

1912.

for War. Bounty Paid.
Transferred to Co. A. Inf.

Confederate.

f 6 Legion Texas
Thomas Jones
Pvt. Co. A. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

f

Number of roll:

Sheet 6

(309b)

A. B. Tinsell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

<u>9</u>	<u>Region</u>	<u>Ref as</u>
24		

Thomas Jones

Port L. A. Texas Sigón Osa

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military
Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31,
1863.

Roll dated

Not classed, 186

Where captured *Neikoburg Miss*

When captured July 4, 1863.

Received *July 26, 1863.*

Discharged....., 186

Remarks: _____

Number of roll:

100; sheet *6* *HK3*

(b)(6)

Copyright

(Confederate.)

J

Tex.

Thomas Jones,
Pvt. Co. A, Tex Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

Received

July 26

, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 1

, 186

Remarks:

Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

21; sheet

6

M. Leonard

Copy

(Confederate.)

Thomas Lewis
Capt. 1st. Ill. Reg. on C. S. A.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 1, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 3, 1863.

Where captured *Fort Sumter, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

311; sheet 4

(689b)

L. E. Fehl

Copyrd.

(Confederate.)

Legion Texas

Thomas Jones
Private, Co. A, Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who enlisted in the United
States Service during the month of August, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated.

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg

When captured

July 4

Remarks:

, 1863.

Number of rolls

9; sheet 9.

(1863)

J. W. Leonard
Capt.

(Confederate.)

J.

Tex

Thomas Jones,
Pot Co A Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received

Aug 2, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Enlisted in
71 Ind. Vols. Aug. 1863.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 81

R. H. Vines

Copyist.

✓ 1816
Jones W. H.
Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728778	20
2	50728767	21
3	44298398	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Exchange Batt'n C.S.A.
11 Batt'n La. Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. H. Jones

3 Corp., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Mch. 1st Apl., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Mch. 1, 1862.

Where Natchitoches, La.

By whom Capt. Hollaway

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 224, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hubbard

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. H. Jones
Priv

Appears on Co. G, | Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept. & Oct.*
Enlisted: _____, 1864.
When _____

Where *Mar. 1*, 1862.
Natchitoches, La.

By whom *Capt. Holman*
Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid: _____
By whom *Maj. Arment*
To what time *Feb. 29*, 1864.

Present or absent _____
Remarks: *Present*

*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, 1st Texas Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 10, A. & I. G. O. dated September 4, 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. H. Gibbard
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J H Jones
Capt., Co. *G*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Natchitoches La.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

Number of rolls

38

(6395)

C. E. McLaughlin
Capt.

✓ 1518
Jones. H. R.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	30733624	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Hearne Corps

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Carter
Co. 'A,' { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 20, 1863.*

Where *Pouss Horn.*

By whom *Capt Bennett*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Cameron*

To what time *June 30, 1863.*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Attached Dec 7/63*

transferred to marine corps

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

MAY 23

50733624

22
10
11

Corko June 14/07
of Kent, Maryland

(CONFEDERATE.)

J
W R Jones
Pvt Co A 2^d Battalion Tex. Vols.
Waul's Leg.

Appears on a
Register
of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:
From *30 June*, 1863.
To *29 Feb*, 1864.

When paid *28 March*, 1864.

By whom paid *N Burke*

Amount *\$50*

Remarks: *Waul's Legion*
Texas Vols

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 279

(226)

G B West

4611

Copyist.

1819

Jordanzweig, J.
Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728844	Exchanged Batt'n CSA
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein.....
Number of personal papers herein.....

BOOK MARK: _____
See also _____

Jordan, E. F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jourdan, E. F.

✓ 1121
Gostlin, James
Co. *A* Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50724372

2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein *2*
Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J.
James Footlin

Par, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burlison

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Remarks: *Disch'd at Camp Waul
Texas May 20, 1862 by order
of Col. Waul.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(663)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

1822
 Jourdan. E. F.
 Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732286	20
2	2374	21
3	2463	22
4	2550	23
5	2661	24
6	7849	25
7	7943	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. F. Jordan
....., { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 26*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Mustered into service:

When *June 26*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay No Bounty*

To what time, 186*2*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. W. Milligan

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions of the legion were sent to the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

W. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. F. Jordan

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept - Oct

Enlisted: , 1862.

When July 26

Where Camp Waul , 1862

By whom E. F. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid: By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. F. Mattison

(642)

Copyist.

Confederate,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. E,

1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, re-organized by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of six companies of six infantry and two companies of six cavalry, given to the fall of Vicksburg and the battalions of six cavalry and two companies of six infantry, an artillery company of six cavalry and two companies of six infantry, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(642)

Annals

Copy

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. E. T. Jourd'on
Co. E, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

Enlisted:
When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:
By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Died in hospital at
Meranda 25 Jan'y 1863.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattoon's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyright

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. J. Jordan
Capt., Co. I,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return
of the organization named above, 1862-
for the month of *Aug.*
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station
Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Aug. 3, 1862

Date *Sept 2 will be*
Place *Sain by enlistment*
Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. A. Roiby

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1st, Co. *Jordan*

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Special guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Royley

1823

Jourden, E. F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jourdan, E. F.

1824

Jouark. F.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnson, F. M.

1835

Jackow, F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Musician.

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jackow, F.

1228
Juencke, -

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Johnecke, Aug.

1827

Quenckel George
 Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730077	20
2	0175	21
3	0878	22
4	0318	23
5	0447	24
6	0567	25
7	0680	26
8	0780	27
9	8065	28
10	8808	29
11	47245101	30
12	44274981	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
 Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J

George J. Smith

Pvt., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June April 15, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 31, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Jm. Under

Mustered into service:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Jm. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

(Continued.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 1, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 3, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom John Waul

Mustered into service:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom John Waul

Last paid:

By whom Company A

To what time May 1, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Max and Ariz., dated March 12, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J
George Flenche
Priv { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *35* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 1st, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Harris*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Wm Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George J. Waul

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Moseley's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nathaniel Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *April 1*, 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Original.

(CONFEDERATE.)

1 / 1862
1 / 1862
1 / 1862
Appears on a

List

of Confederate Paroled Prisoners who have reported at Jackson, Miss., for exchange. List forwarded to Col. Robt. Ould, Ag't. for Exchange at Richmond, Va., by N. G. Watts, Maj., C. S. A., and Agt. at Vicksburg, Miss.

List dated

not dated, 186

Remarks:

Book mark:

1 / 1862
Copyright.

Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

2
Geo. J. Timmons
 Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
 of the organization named above,
12, 1862.

for
 Enlisted:
 When *Apr 31*
 Where
 By whom
 Period
 Last paid:
 By whom
 To what time

Present or absent *present*
 Remarks: *March 31*
Jackson Miss

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John A. Lunsche

John A. Lunsche, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January - May*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Thomas*

By whom *John A. Lunsche*

Period *May*

Last paid:

By whom *John A. Lunsche*

To what time *31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J
George Lueneke

Pvt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. R. R. C.*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Lt. G. J. Gresham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

George Juente

Pr., Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Chr.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

In. On. Mr. Lyle

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Juente

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George Jenks

PT, Co *B*, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

In A. 2. M. left as clerk

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Sumner

(Confederate.)

J. Wauls Legion Texas.

G. Jaerka.

Q. B. Wauls Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

2; sheet 3

(6395)

J. T. H. H. H.

Copyist

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

See *Sergeant*
Det, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of roll

83

(6896)

J. E. Douglas
Capt.

Muncie Geo,
Co. B 1st Batta N.Y. 44th Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

G. Jueneke

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John L. Fay of Co. 138th Reg't Vol.
C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John L. Fay 20 Reg't Ohio Vols.
may AND PAROLING OFFICER

152
Juencke, George

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Juencke, George

1829
 +
 Jurgens. C

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730078	20
2	0176	21
3	0880	22
4	0309	23
5	0448	24
6	0508	25
7	0727	26
8	47245133	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J
6 *Juergen*
Cor, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *2* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Dated April 5*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

April 3, 1862.
Houston
J. M. Anders

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

April 15, 1862.
Houston
Capt. J. M. Jones

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. O. Potter

Copyright

(Commodore.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. J. Waul
....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 2*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Lexington*

By whom *W. J. Waul*

Mustered into service:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Lexington*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Last paid:

By whom *200 pay 2004*

To what time, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company C, Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Nathusius
} Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

James Waul
July 14

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Waul's

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J

For *W. J. J. J. J.*

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 5*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. J. J.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John J. Waul
John J. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept - Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 1862

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. John J. Waul*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. John J. Waul*

To what time *May 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John A. Waul
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 3*, 1862.

Where *Tex. Sta.*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *1862*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent on leave since Dec 1/62 supposed prisoner*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jurgens
Pos, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Resigned Sept on the march
from Becha, Tex since Dec 1/62*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Patten

Copyist.

(Confederate.)
J. Waul's Legion Texas.

Chs. Injerikea.

Co. B. Wauls Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1864."

Number of roll:

23 sheet

(6894)

Copies

1890

+ *Jurgens. J. H.*

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731321	21
2	5001	22
3	5098	23
4	5163	24
5	5291	25
6	5379	26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Frey

Priv.

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

1862

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Juergens
Pvt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mastered into service:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Last paid.

By whom The County rec'd its pay rec'd

To what time 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Jurgens
Pvt. { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Juergens
Sgt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept 1 Oct, 1867.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1866.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug 21, 1866.

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: Appointed September

18

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

| Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Jurgens

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time October 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

since Nov. 1. Reduced to rank

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

MAY 29

50735291

1912.

from a Sergeant Nov. 20.

Confederate
Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. H. Jurgens

Pvt, Co. D, { 1/2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Febr*, 1863.

Enlisted:
When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

June 16
Mustin Co
Capt. Wickeland
3 yrs or the war

Capt. Adams
Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent: *Absent*
Remarks: *Absent without leave*

This company was known as various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In March 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 11, Hogg's Division of Texas Artillery, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

1912.

50735379

1912.

since Nov 6. '62. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the
enemy.

Jungerman, E.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jungerman, E.

1892

Jungerman, J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jungerman, E.

X

1833

Jungerman. E
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735627	20
2	5705	21
3	5784	22
4	5856	23
5	5920	24
6	5463	25
7	7746	26
8	44275051	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also *E. Jungerman. Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J.
E. Jungermann
Pvt., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 18*, 1862.

Where *La Grange*

By whom *Capt Cabern*

Period *2 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Attached to the*
1st

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

MAY 23.

50735403

1912.

Co. by special order No. 27,
Feb 20, '64.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. L. Langerman
1st, Co. 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

F. M. ...

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Ledbetter
Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 17, 1862*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and the Company M. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Finjer

*Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Cunningham
1st Lt., Co. E, { 2nd Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Padmon*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(1862)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Jungerman
priv. Co. E, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark: 5

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Jungerman
Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1863.

Where *Round Top*.

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Went sick in hospital at Grenada
since Jan 21 1863 by order of the Surgeon*

*The company was successively designated as Captain
Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and
as Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Reg-
iment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
2d Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Steason

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Lingerhans
1st, C.M.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Deserted Camp Waul night 20 July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. A. Royce

Copyist.

Jünger man, E.

Pvt. Co. E 2nd Batt. Cavalry Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

E. J. Zimmerman

APR 10 1900

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I E. Jurgensen a Private of Co. B 1st Regt 5th Inf Div
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

E. Jurgensen

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July, 1863.

John W. Pay 20 Reg't Ohio Vols,
Major
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1899
Jurgens, J. H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jurgens, J. H.

1834-a

Justtow, Co.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Getzlan, Christian

1834-B

Jutslow, Co

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willie's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jetzlan, Christian

1834-C

Kachele, Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kaichey, Charles

1834-25
Kachels, F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kaichely, Charles

1895
+ Kaichely Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730186	20
2	0890	21
3	0319	22
4	0457	23
5	0577	24
6	0686	25
7	0783	26
8	50723681	27
9	50738962	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Continued from)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Smith
_____, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Shiloh, Tenn.*

By whom *A. R. R. Smith*

Mustered into service:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Shiloh, Tenn.*

By whom *A. R. R. Smith*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay rec'd*

To what time _____, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. R. Smith

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Hainey

11

{ Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated June 1st

July 14

1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

Residence Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1882) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 17474.

ink mark:

W. H. Potter

Copyist

Continued

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James K. Timmons
1st, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for July Aug, 1862
Enlisted.
When June 15, 1862
Where Camp near
By whom W. K. Timmons
Period was
Last paid:
By whom
To what time, 186
Present or absent present
Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:
W. K. Potter

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

100, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept - Dec*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Phil P. Smith*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Not State*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. W. Waul

1862)

Copyist.

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. H. H. H. H.
W. H. H., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Camp H. H. H.*

By whom *At Department*

Period *Jan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. H.

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Timmons

Chas., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 186 3

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 186 2.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Chas. Timmons*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 2.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. C. Potts

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chas. Hinchey

Pvt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for January - Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom W. H. Hinchey

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom W. H. Hinchey

To what time June 3, 1864

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: absent without leave

June 3, 1864

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. H. Potter

(222)

Copy 1.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chas Kaichely

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186 .*

Residence

Travis Austin
Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Buford's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Ltr indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(662)

Copyist.

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Kaichitz

Plt, Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Swannell

Copyd.

* *Nachele Chas*

Port, Co. *B* *1st Batta* *Heavy Arty* *Reg't*

(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

E. Kachala

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *William H. T. ...* of Co. *1st ...* Reg't *...*

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

2d Reg't
Major

Ohio

Vol.

AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

+ 1836
Haichely. Fred

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730184	20
2	0888	21
3	0318	22
4	0456	23
5	0576	24
6	0685	25
7	0784	26
8	50723680	27
9	50738963	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: *1*

See also *Haichely, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Onyx

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Frederick

{ Capt Otto Nathusius Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated June 14

1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

Residence Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

Mark:

W. R. Potter

Copyist

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Frederick Waul
1st, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 5, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom F. Waul

Period was

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Frederick Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

1st, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 10*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 5*, 1862

Where *Waul's*

By whom *L. Hebenkirk*

Period *2 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Cap. W. L. ...*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *W. L. ...*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Waul

John A. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *John A. Waul*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 15*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*, 1862.

By whom *John A. Waul*

Period *Jan 15 to Mar 31*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Mar 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

True & Lively
Potter

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan - Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Jan 16*, 1862

Where *Springfield*

By whom *Waul*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Free Will
Port, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for January - February, 1864

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862

Where Waul's

By whom H. W. Waul

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Waul

To what time June 30, 1864

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

Since Nov 1/63

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Fred. Raichety

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence

Travis Austin
Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Last indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(551)

Copyist.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kaichitz

Rt

, Co. B ,

1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osborn

7
Natchez F.

Regt, Co. Haverhill Ex. Legio
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dep. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record /
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

3. Kachely

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John C. Fry, of Reg't 20

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol. 1
MAY AND PAROLING OFFICER

7817
Kaichitz C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kaichetz, Charles

1878
Kaichitz, H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kaichely, Fred.

✓ 1839
Halbero. Otto

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735636	20
2	5741	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein P

Number of personal papers herein P

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Otto Kallberg

rank, { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 18, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steenson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. K. Kallers

Appears on

Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July 19 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

June 18

186*2*

Where

Round Top

By whom

A. Reddick

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

no pay

To what time

no bounty, 186*2*

Present or absent

Remarks

*Discharged for disability July 31 1862
Ord No 64 Relinquished all claims in the C.S.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. Keelson

Copyist.

4-58

Certificate

of Disability for Discharge in the
Case of Otto Halberg a
private in Capt J A Ledbetter's
Company Eighth all the Volunteers
of Texas

Co E. 2nd Heavy Reg
Hd Qrs Mauldin
Camp Mauldin Tex

Special Order
Number 643

It is the order of the Col Comd
denies that private Otto Halberg
of Capt Ledbetter's Co is to be
discharged from the service
by reason of disability
and Halberg relinquishes
all claims against the Co
for services.

By order of
J A Mauldin
Col Comd
J A Mauldin

Recd at 2d Nov 14 62



Army of The Confederate State
Certificate of Disability for Discharge
Otto Kalberg of Captain J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Infantry attached to the Waul Legion Texas Volunteers
P. A. C. S. was enlisted by J. A. Ledbetter at
Round Top on the 16 day of June one thousand
eight hundred and sixty-two, to serve for the
period of three years or during the War, he
was born in Germany is ^{32 years of age} 5 feet 6 inches high
light complexion grey eyes light hair and by occupation
when enlisted a farmer said Otto Kalberg has been
unfit for duty since enlistment

✓ J. A. Ledbetter Capt
Commanding Company

Station Camp Waul
July 22nd 1862

I certify, that I have carefully examined the said
Otto Kalberg of Capt J. A. Ledbetter's Company and
find him incapable of performing the duties of
a Soldier because of
Chronic Rheumatism

✓ C. E. Randall Surgeon
Waul's Legion

Discharged this 22nd of July 1862 at Camp Waul

1845
Kallimy, Godfried

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kollmey, G. L.

✓ 1841
Kaltwasser. A

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150730987
1095
1232
1379
1500
1617
1722
8260
44282359

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H
A. Kaltwasser
Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*
Age *20* years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *dated Apr 24*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:
When *Apr. 2*, 186*2*
Where *Bellville*
By whom *Mathews*

Mustered into service:
When *Apr. 4*, 186*2*
Where *Houston*
By whom *Drake*

Last paid:
By whom
To what time

Remarks: , 186*2*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. J. ...
Copy.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. A. Kaldenwaller
Put, { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Apr. 4 to June 3* 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 2

Ballville

1862

Matthews

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4

Houston

1862

Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

County received before pay

1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into McEl's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. Johnson

Captain

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Kattwasser
Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay drawn from Enlistment*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. G. Brown

(Confederate.)

H | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Kaltwasser

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex.*

By whom *Capt. E. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Adams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. H. Kaltwasser
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*

Enlisted: *Nov 2*, 186*2*.

When

Where *Houston*, 186*2*.

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Johnson

Captain

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. K. Kattaras

Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. K. Altewasser
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs. or there was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Grisham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kaltwasser

, Co. *E*,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

guard over baggage

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st, 2nd and 3rd, dated March 27, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Royley

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

K. Mauls Legion

A. Kaltwasser
Pvt. Co. B. Mauls Leg. Engrs.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *(Not dated)*

Date of capture

Where taken

Hair

Remarks:

Yazoo City, Miss.
Light; eyes *Blue*; height *5 ft. 8 in.*

Number of rolls

1

(668)

A. C. Rankin
Copyright

✓ 1842
Happers William

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728846 Exchanged with csa

1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK:

See also William Happers, 2 Tex Cav

1843

Kash. J.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koch, Jacob

+ 1844
Kaspar John

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50731106	20
1244	21
1390	22
1511	23
1627	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Kasher
Priv., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 30*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Mustered into service:

When *June 30*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Last paid:

By whom *No term; and no pay received*

To what time *June 30*, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. Kasher

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kaspar

Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 30*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt Ralt Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Substitute for*

H. Weigand, discharged

*This company was known at various times as Captain Volz's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mez, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Johnson

(Confederate.)

H | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

John Kaspar
But, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 30*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Rob Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H B Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Kaspar (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Kaspar
Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 30*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Voigt*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of 112 companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Kaspar
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kaspar
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 8, 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 30*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *year*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Kaspar Copyist.

1848
Kasper, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kaspar, John

1845-2
Kastofky.

Co. *d*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Wotipka Henzel

1864

Kauffmann, J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kaufmann, J.

+ 1847
Kaufmann J

Co E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731104	20
2	1302	21
3	7574	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein H

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Hoffman
1st Co. C,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 23, 1862*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Discharged disability*
S. C. 64

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roubly

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kauffmann

Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 8 Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where *June 15* 1862

By whom *Camp Waul Jr*

Period *Capt. Robt Voigt*
was

Last paid:

By whom *No pay due*

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged*
July 24, 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Kauffmann

Copyright.

MADE IN

50731302

1912.

*XXII relinquishing all
claims.*

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kaufmann
Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Apr. 14 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Copy.

Kaufmann, J.

Co. C. 1st Inf. Battⁿ Wards Tex. Legion.

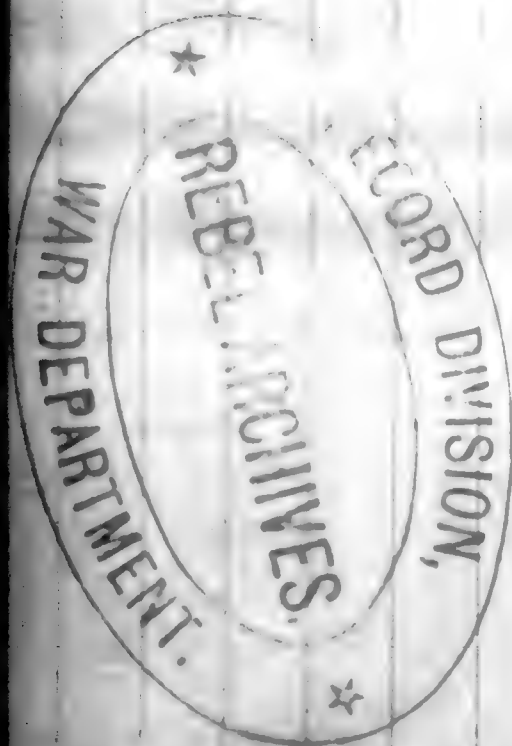
Certificate of Disability
for discharge in the case of
J. Kauffman
a private of Capt. Wright's
Co E Infantry Waul Legion

Hq 2d Med Legion
Camp Waul July 23/62

Special Order
Number 64

XXII The Col
Comay directs that private
J Kauffman of Capt Wright's
Co E Infantry be discharged
from the service by reason
of disability and Kauffman
relinquishes all claims against
the Co for service

By order of
J A Waul
Col Comay
H. Brang Adjt



Recd at S.O. No 1462

Army of the Confederate States
Certificate of Disability for Discharge.

I, Frankmann of Capt. Wright's Company
1st Infantry Ward Legion Texas Volunteers
Confederate States, was enlisted by Robert Long
at Camp Ward on the sixteenth day of
June 1862 to serve for the War. He was
born in Germany, is twenty nine years of
age, five feet and eleven inches high, light
complexion, brown eyes, black hair, and by
occupation when enlisted a carmer. During
last month, said Soldier has been unfit for duty.

Robt. Long

Capt. commanding Ward Legion.

I certify that I have carefully examined
said the said J. Frankmann of Capt. Wright's
Company and give him in commendation of
performing the Duties of a Soldier because

of Ward Legion

J. G. Randall Surgeon

Ward Legion

1545
Kavanaugh Charles T.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727390	20
2	7485	21
3	7589	22
4	7637	23
5	7742	24
6	7800	25
7	50737212	26
8	7401	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. T. Kavanaugh

Rank

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Fort McKensie

By whom Lt. Wilson

Mastered into service:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Fort McKensie

By whom Lt. Wilson

Last paid:

By whom Bounty & no pay Recd.

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, \$40 00; equipments, \$30 00

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 30th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Basch.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles T. Kwanough,

Put

, Co. E,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

May 7

, 186*2*.

Where

Ft. Belvoir

By whom

Lt. Wilson

Period

3 years or the war,

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received.

To what time

, 186*2*.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Was not present when
this muster was made but*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March and April, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. B. Davis
Copyist.

50727485

50727485

1912.

joined company
before the roll
was paid off.

* From record of events,

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles J. Kavanaugh

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where

St. Helena

By whom

St. Wilson

Period

Three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. B. Adams*

To what time

Aug. 31, 186*2*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Hox and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

C. H. Basch

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas T Kavanagh
Payler, { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan, Feb*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where *Fort Hebert*

By whom *Lt. Wilson*

Mustered into service:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where *Fort Hebert*

By whom *Lt. Wilson*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H.B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks *Appointed Payler Oct 29, 1862*

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. Booth

Copies.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. J. Kavanaugh,

Put

, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *Oct 10*, 186*1*.

Where *Newstead, Tex.*

By whom *Maj. Kirby*

Period *3 yrs. or so ar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *On extra duty as*

Q. M. Sergeant since Dec 18 1864

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark: *As on roll,*

E. H. Root

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. T. Kavanaugh,

Put, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 10th*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 10*, 186*1*.

Where *Hempstead,*

By whom *Maj. Kirby*

Period *3 yrs or War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Quent.*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent. *Absent.*

Remarks: *Detailed to go to Texas
for horses Aug 7. 64 and to return.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Root,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Barlongh
Regiment, Co. C, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Barlongh

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. L. Waul
Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Withen

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. L. Waul

Copyist.

1849
Kaylor, F. M.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728141	20
8726	21
8226	22
8371	23
8469	24
50736867	25
7231	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also John Lockridge

(Confederate.)

(C)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. M. Waul
Lieut., Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *35* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Haver*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Jefferson*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the U. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—U. & P. 76574.

Book mark:

(166)

J. A. R. May
Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Naylor,

Co. { Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *35* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *July 4*, 186

Where *Camp Waul.*

By whom *Capt Harwood.*

Mustered into service:

When *July 4*, 186

Where *Camp Waul.*

By whom *Harwood.*

Last paid:

By whom *Paid No Pay.*

To what time 186

Valuation of horse, \$*50* 100. equipments, \$*20* 100

Remarks: *County Co.,*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1866, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

U. Harwood

Copyist

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Kaylor.

Det, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feb'y*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *4th July*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul.*

By whom *Capt. Harwood.*

Period *3 years war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Adams.*

To what time *31 Aug*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks: *Giving Substitute for
J. T. Lockridge who was (over)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Kaylor

50708469

1912

Enlisted 12th May¹ dis-
charged 4th July. Draws.
Lockridges pay,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. M. Taylor,

Capt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *July 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Haul*.

By whom *Capt Harwood*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*.

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Scott

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Caylor.

Ort, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster July 31, 1862*
Not dated.

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 186

Where *Camp Waul.*

By whom *Capt Harwood.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid.*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Absent on fur -*
Cough from 3 Aug (1862)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

N. Har, Scott.

Copyist.

MAY 9

50728226

1912

20 days. Returned
26 Sept,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Company
Co. 1

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of _____, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 31*, 1862.

Place *Camp 11 miles*

Remarks: *See in Remarks*
See in Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. A. C. C.
Put, Co. *7*, *Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug*, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

Copyist.

Kear, Louis

Co 10, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Rinn, Ludwig

✓ 1850
Heath. E

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50737869
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Kearly

1st Lt, Co. E

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Aug 7

, 186*4*.

Place *Waul's*

Remarks *Discharged disability*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22 and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

Copyist.

1851
Hessling, John

Co. *3*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

<i>158736056</i>	20
1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK:

See also *John A. Hessling, 1st Tex Field Batty*

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Keesling

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age.....years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for.....to June 30....., 1862.

Enrolled:

When....., 186.....

Where.....

By whom.....

Mustered into service:

When....., 186.....

Where.....

By whom.....

Last paid:

By whom.....

To what time....., 186.....

Remarks: conscripted and over

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. A. Ingraham

50736056

1912.

sent to Maj. Haldeman's
Battery Light Artillery after
having been regularly
sworn & mustered into
the service & received
the bounty & prevented
from reporting to the
Co. at Camp Haul.

Heineke

Co. 2, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50739161

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

K Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Keintraif
Pat, Co *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

mutual leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. Munnell

*
Keise

1873

Co. 14, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50738072
2	8300
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARKS

See also

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Keise

Capt., Co. *N*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*x*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave Aug. 7

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Keiser

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*r*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rader

Copyright.

1504
Keisesele

Co. K, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Keise

1865
Keisneck, A.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Keisnick, A.

+ *Heissnick A* 1856

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS

1	50729975	20
2	9474	21
3	9590	22
4	9696	23
5	9797	24
6	9879	25
7	50737501	26
8	8388	27
9	8932	28
10	3654	29
11	44274839	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

Box Mark: _____

See also *Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

H | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Heinicke

Ret., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *34* years.

Appears on

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*7*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Brenham*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company R, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart

(Confederate.)

H. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Keisneck

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

July 1

Where

Brenham

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Bounty due \$50

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(100)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Keiswick

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. + Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 1862.

Where *Brenham*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

John L. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Keisnick

Priv.

, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Brenham*.

By whom *Capt. Balling*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*.

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irvin Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H
A. Heisnick

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Brenham*.

By whom *Capt. Bolling*.

Period *Mar*.

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H.B. Adams*.

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*6*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(Confederate.)

K. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Keisnick

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb.*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 1862.

Where *Brenham*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 1864.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave.*
not known (Texas)

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Joel Stewart

(Confederate.)

N Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Kierulff

Nvt, Co. *11*;

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 1, 1867

Place

Brenham

Remarks:

Gain by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Sta. Roddy

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Keisner

Pt

, Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without Leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. S. D. Russell

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Keisnick

B, Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. S. Jones

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Reinick

, Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186

Residence

*Napps Creek
Line of Wash. & Bastrop Co.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Lst informed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Giffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. K. Koonrich
Sgt, Co. *U*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Absent*

Number of rolls

83

(6896)

J. C. Douglas
Copyist

Kieschnick A
Priv. Co. A 1st Batt. Heavy Arty Reg't
2nd Searge

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

A. Kesselnick

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. Keismuth a Private Co. 1st Bat of Reg't 7th P. L.

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. Keismuth

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol. 1
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1867
Keister, F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Keister, William

+ 1858
Keister William

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729976	20
2	9368	21
3	9473	22
4	9589	23
5	9695	24
6	9796	25
7	9878	26
8	50738387	27
9	8931	28
10	50723655	29
11	44274840	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also *W. Keister Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

H. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

G. Krister

Lat. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *17* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Balveston*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 71274.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart

(Confederate.)

H.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Heister

Out. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr. 24, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Ware.

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 24, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Ware.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Israel Stewart

(Confederate.)

N. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Heister

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 24, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Mier.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

Jno. L. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Keister.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. + Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 24.*, 1862

Where *Galveston.*

By whom *Capt. Weir.*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Keister

Put., Co. A,

Appears on 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec.

Enlisted: , 1862.

When Apr. 24

Where Galveston, 1862.

By whom Capt. Balling

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. |

Texas.

Wm. Keister

... *Det.*, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 24*, 1862.

Where *Galveston.*

By whom *Capt. Keiser.*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

James Stewart.

(Confederate.)

N. **Waul's Legion. | Texas.**

M. Keister.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 24*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*.

By whom *Capt. Kier*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*.

To what time *June 30*, 186*6*.

Present or absent *absent*.

Remarks: *absent without leave
at La Grange.*

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Keister

Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

W. Keister

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Ninnes's Regiment Texas Infantry.

20138383

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Keister

R

Co. A, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sumrell

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Newton

, Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence

Saenger's Fayette Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(654)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. K. Foster
1st, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion:
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

82

(6313)

J. B. S. S. S.
Capt.

Kister W.

Co. A 1st Batta Haul's Reg't

(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

W. Kuster

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4th..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, W. Keister..... a Servant of Co., H. 1st Vol. Reg't N. G.

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. Keister

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 20. Reg't Orin Vols.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1864
Kelinn, John

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelnn, John

1860
Kelley. L. E.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

5072 8142

8681

8260

8319

8421

8515

8573

3991

4059

4058

4100

4070

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

N | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. E. Kelley.

Ort } Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 12*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When *May 12*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Capt. Kelley.*

Last paid:

By whom *Rec'd No pay.*

To what time , 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, *\$40 100*; equipments, *\$30 100*

Remarks: *County Pa.,*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. A. Scott

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L E Kelley

Prst, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Hill

July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity

Tennessee

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Texas

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73471.

Book mark:

J A Ramsey

Copy

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Kelley,

Pvt

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Must. Muster Roll Aug 31, 1867.

Enlisted:

When

May 12

, 1867.

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

Capt. Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Bounty Paid.

To what time

, 1867.

Present or absent.

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. Kay, Secy.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

N | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. E. Kelley
H. J. T., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 12*, 1862

Where *Gonzales*,

By whom *Capt Kelley*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. J. Adams*.

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks: *Appointed 3rd Lt
8 Oct 62.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. O. Kelley
Lt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 - Feb 1*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *12 May*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Justin Pace*

Period *3 years war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *31st Dec*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Kelley
2nd Lieut., Co. F,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Feb 28 to May 14*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. Ramsey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

31 | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

L. E. Nixey

W. H., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 17*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Justice*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not Stated*

Remarks: *Recapitulation & Honor*

Like Prisoner of War

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 86 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Kelly

2 Lt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

May 11, 1864.

When elected }
or appointed, }

January 12, 1864.

When assigned to duty

January 12, 1864.

By whose order

Col W. C. Cilloch

On what duty now

On duty with co

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. M. Stein

(648)

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K
L. E. Kelley

2 Lt., Co. H,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated in camp near
Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1863.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } , 186 .

Date of rank, and whether } Elected
by appointment, election } Jan 12, 1864.

Date and cause } Promoted June 1, 1864.
of vacancy, }

Name of successor John T. Johnson

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyright

(Confederate.)

7K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Kelley

24

Co. F

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Water dated In camp near
Mobile Alabama, 1864

Date of entry or muster
into State service, _____, 186 .

Date of entry or muster
into Confederate service, } _____, 186

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, } Promoted
June 27, 1884.

Date and cause
of vacancy, } Promoted Sept. 1, 1864.

Name of microorganism

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

A. p. mutain

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Kelly

2 Lt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } 186

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } May 12, 1862.

Date of rank, and whether }
by appointment, election } Elected
or promotion, } Jan 12, 1864.

Date and cause }
of vacancy, } 186

Name of successor. C. J. Mitchell

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist. of Tex., G. Mox and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. M. Stair

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Kelley

1 Lt

, Co. F,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *In camp near*

Mobile Ala

Jan 1, 1865

Date of entry or muster
into State service,

, 186 .

Date of entry or muster
into Confederate service,

, 186 .

Date of rank, and whether
by appointment, election
or promotion,

Promotion

Date and cause
of vacancy,

Sept 1, 1864

, 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks: *1 Lieut Kelley still*
acting

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into McCall's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

A. Mustain

Copyright.

C# 6
Commutation a/c
L. C. Kelly
Paid 31st August
\$8.25
/

F. Fry Car
Wm. Leg

The Confederate States

To Sergt L. E. Kelley &c

For Commutation of Rations while on
Detached Service going from Charleston
Trip To Port Royal & Back to Charleston from
14th April To 24th April 1863
Eleven Days at 75 cents per Day

Amount

8.25

I Certify that the above account is correct; that
the Commutation was made By my Order and
was necessary for the Public Service. it being
impracticable to take rations in kind. —

Lt. Col. Willis L. Co.

Comdg. Cav. Regt. 1st Lg.

Received at Grenada Trip 31st August 1863 from
Capt A. G. Evans ^{\$2.25} Eight Dollars & Twenty five cents
in full of the above.
L. E. Kelley

No. 32.

No. 11.....Abstract G.....1st Qr., 1864

.....Company.....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

ForCompany.....1864

Issued.....February.....1864

[illegible]

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

which forage is required, and that forage has not been
 RECEIVED at *in the field* the *1st* day of *February* 186*7*, of *Capt. A. H. Evans*. a
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, *1809 1/2* pounds of Corn
1511 1/2 pounds of Barley
1511 1/2 pounds of Hay and *1511 1/2* pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

No. 15.

Wm. G. ...

Magistrate for ...

PRIVATE BOOK

of ...

In ...

L E Hall

Wants Def. Letter

No. 32.

No. 11 Abstract C. 1st Qr., 1864

Company 51

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For Jan. 1864

Issued, Jan. 1864

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses

Company *D.* Regiment of *Willis' Battery* C. S. Army, at *Ind. The Field* - 31 days, commencing the *1st* day of *January* 1864, and ending on the *31st* day of *January* 1864, at

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals	Number of Days.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.	
						Number of Rations.	Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn.	Barley.	Oats.	Hay.		Fodder.
	48			48	31	1488	12				14	17856				2472	
Required.....												17856					
On hand to be deducted.....																	
To be supplied.....																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified. *And that no member of my Company has more horses than he is entitled by law to draw forage for*

RECEIVED at *in the Field* the *1st* day of *Jan* 1864, of *Capt. R. G. Evans A.*
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, *17856* pounds of Corn
 pounds of Barley pounds of Oats,
 pounds of Hay and *2472* pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

..... *L. E. Kelly, Surg. Capt. Co.*

1861
Kelley, William
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelly, William

✓ ¹⁸⁶²
Kelley William H

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain | Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50727909

20

7983

21

8199

22

4123

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK:

See also McCulloch's 1st Inf Regt
Vol. 1.

K Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm H. Kelley.
Capt., Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.
Age *44* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*
July 20, 186*2*
Muster-in to date *July 20*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *July 4*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *W. H. Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186

Where *Mar. S. Antonio.*

By whom *G. J. Maclean,*

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*150* 100; equipments, \$*25* 100

Signature *W. H. Kelley.*

Remarks: _____

K **Confederate.**
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm H. Kelley
Capt. { **Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company**
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 20 to Feb 28* 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *4th Jan'y*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Wm H. Kelley.*

Period *12 Mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Scott

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. H. Kelley
Capt. {

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May - June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Mastered into service:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks *Dropped by loss*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Harwood

Copyist

MAY 20

50728199

1912.

Reason of being over
35 years of Age. He
declining to be a can-
didate at reorganization
of Co.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul
East, Co. *E*, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

Not dated, 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } , 186 .

Date of rank; and whether }
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } , 186 .

Date and cause } *Resigned*, 186 .
of vacancy, }

Name of successor

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Weinstein

100-25/37

8 July 1953

Mrs. Shannon Kelley Clark
100 Massachusetts Avenue, N.W.
Washington 8, D. C.

Dear Mrs. Clark:

Reference is made to your letter of 25 May 1953, herewith returned.

The records show that William H. Kelley was mustered into service 30 August 1846 at Camargo, Mexico as a 1st Lieutenant of McGulloch's Company, 1st Regiment Texas Mounted Volunteers and was honorably discharged 30 September 1846 at Camp near Monterey, Mexico.

The records also show that William H. Kelley was mustered into service at Agua, Meura, Mexico, 31 January 1847 as a 1st Lieutenant of the same company and regiment. He was honorably discharged 14 June 1847 at Camp near Monterey, Mexico.

The records further show that William H. Kelley, a Captain of Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, Confederate States Army, entered the service 4 January 1862 at Gonzales, Texas, aged 44 years. The company muster roll for May and June 1862 bears the following remark: "Dropped by Reason of being over 35 years of age. Declining to be a candidate at reorganization of Co."

Sincerely yours,

W. E. BROWN
Major General, USA
The Adjutant General

2 Incl

✓ 7563
Hellough. Erastus. T.

Co. A Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724187	21
2	4305	22
3	4437	23
4	4546	24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Erastus T. Kellough

Put { Capt. J. G. Thomas Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 30, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When May 30, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid.

By whom 24 Pay

To what time 74 Bounty, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$35.00

Remarks Line C. S. for Clothing 10.43

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. P. Middleton

(141)

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Erasmus T. Kellaugh
Par, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *First muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted: *May 30, 1862.*
When
Where *Washington*
By whom *Capt Thomas*
Period *3 yrs or the war*
Last paid:
By whom
To what time

Remarks: , 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyright.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Erastus T. Kelling
Pr, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 30*, 1862.

Where *Washington Texas*

By whom *Capt J. B. Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Bounty Paid*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Erastus T. Kellough

Pat. } Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

May 30, 1862.

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

1864
+ Kellough, M. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728926	20
9002	21
9080	22
9139	23
9226	24
9305	25
50737038	26
7257	27
7438	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. L. Cullough

Prof. { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Feb 27 { Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 23, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom H. Hearrell

Mustered into service:

When June 23, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom H. Hearrell

Last paid

By whom No Bounty

To what time No pay, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

(1862)

J. W. Harris

Copyist.

Y6 (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. L. Williams
Lt., Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 15 to Aug 31 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 23, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

J. H. Hume

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: Shot through the hand &
at Home in Washington Co. Texas

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Hume

H (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Chas. H. Waul
Put, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted: 1862.

When
Where *June 23, 1862*

By whom *Chas. H. Waul*
J. A. Waul

Period *War*

Last paid:
By whom *No pay*

To what time 1862.

Present or absent *+* (over)

Remarks: *Shot in the hand and left*
in Texas July 1, 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. A. Waul
Copyist.

50729080

1912.

*Name appears in column of names
present Canceled*

76

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Mar 2, Dec

1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

June 23, 1862.

Camp Waul

J. H. Waul

3 yrs or war

No pay rec'd

186

Present or absent

Remarks

absent
Shot in the hand. Left at
home July 17, 1862. (over)

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Waul

Copyist.

MAY 23.

50729139

1912.

presented without leave

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. R. Killough
Det, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 9 Feb*

1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Rest at home July 16-1862
Deceased

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. L. Morris

Copyist.

Y
H

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. H. H. H.

Pvt.

{ Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity

Tennessee

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Washington

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

mark:

J. H. H. H. H.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Lough
Pvt., (Co. B, Art'y), Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Shot in hand and left behind.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,
for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1862.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Withering Hand and Left

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. N. H. Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Killough
Capt., Co. A, Artz, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Shots in the hand and left knee

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Micol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love
Copyist.

Kelly, H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelly, William

1866
Kelly, James

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725590	20
2	5679	21
3	5772	22
4	5858	23
5	5944	24
6	6029	25
7	6114	26
8	6187	27
9	6257	28
10	6325	29
11	6406	30
12	50736982	31
13	7177	32
14	7375	33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul
Capt. B. F. Weeks Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *September 30*, 186 *2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 186 *2*.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*, 186 *2*.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time *186 2*

Valuation of horse, \$ *150*; equipments, \$ *20*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edgar Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel Kelly
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left sick at Waukeville, Ind. on 29th Aug. to report as soon as possible*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Heun

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Kelly
Capt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., U. S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Harris

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

James Kelly
Priv, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Jan 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Green, Feely
But, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & Apr*, 186*3*

Enlisted: *May 3*, 186*3*

When *May 3*, 186*3*

Where *Youngsboro*

By whom *B. J. Wicks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid: *Capt. W. S. Adams*

By whom *Feb. 28*, 186*3*

To what time *Feb. 28*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

No. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Leet, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1863.

Where Fort Galien

By whom B. J. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 23, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

x *J. Kelley*
Paul, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *on duty Courier*

* *Name appears in Column*
(over)

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Harris

Copyist.

MAY 23

50726114

1912.

*of names. Present at
Gov. Kelly.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jas. Kelly

Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where

Gonzales, Tex.

By whom

B. J. Weeks

Period

Three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Went

To what time

Oct. 31, 1863

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent since May the 10th 1864 without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hume

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Kelly
Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Waul*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:.....

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

No. *Waul's Legion.* | **Texas.**

* *John Kelly*

Pvt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales, Tex.*

By whom *Capt Steele*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Stuart*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Now appears in Column of Name*
Crease as John Kelly.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Stuart

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

James Kelly
Priv. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.
Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity Vir.

Married or single Single

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company O, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Beel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., L. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

mark:
R. H. Harris
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kelly
Co. 1st

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sur,

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862 and Art. dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

K. Ly
Pick, Co. *C*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick or on route

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. V. Lowe

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kelly

Pos, Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

Kelly, M.
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelly, William

+

1868
Kelly - William

Co. *B.* Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50734413

2. 50724733

3. 4832

4. 50733774

5. 3880

6. 3994

7. 4103

8. 4213

9. 4343

10. 7302

11. 8616

12. 9083

13. 44280801

14. 44278140

15. 47254861

16. 46864421

17.

18.

19.

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 1

BACK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Kelly

W. Kelly, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *32* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity *N. C.*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Marshall*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 1864.

Book mark: *U.S.A.*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. Kelly
Pot. Co. B.

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When , 186

Where Gonzales

By whom L. Stille

Entered into service:

When May 2, 186

Where Gonzales

By whom L. Stille

Last paid:

By whom Rec'd no Pay.

To what time , 186

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks Discharged by reason of

substitute
This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stille's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Kelly
Priv. Co. B, {

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28,

Where

By whom

Lt. Stoll,
Lt. Stoll.

, 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged. By reason
of substitute Wm. Taylor May
1862

Company was known at various times as Captain
Stoll's Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company A,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Stoll's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion and its apparatus to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by H. A. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm. Bradley

Sgt., { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Entered into service:

When , 1862

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862

Remarks: Specified & term

This company was known at various times as Capt. Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 20

50733774

1961

int. for Nav. P. 000000
but no pay

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. M. Waul.

Set, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

at A. Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When A. C. 23, 186

Where

by whom Capt. Waul

and

Discharged:

by whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and was organized by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company I, 1st Texas Cavalry, and partly from Company A, 1st Texas Cavalry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., B. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

on

Company Muster Roll

the organization named above,

Sept. 1. Oct. 1, 1862.

at:

Sept. 1, 1862.

at

at

at

at

at

at

at

at

*This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible] Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and [illegible] B. Co. Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was [illegible] and partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *

[Signature]
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Nov. 12, 1861

Issued:

Then *Apr. 22*, 186

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

For what service *Waul's Legion*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct. 1, 186*

Present or absent *at Waul's*

Remarks: *at Waul's*

since Nov. 12, 1861 at Waul's

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Sowell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Kelly
Capt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January 22*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 22*, 1862.

Where *Fairfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 21*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hovel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

in Obsolete.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Kelly.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Name draft from
Wm. Kelly.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hecol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29.

50734343

1912.

of Col. R. A. Simmons
Sept on the East Side
of the Miss. River

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Kelly

Pex, Co. 4, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station:

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Nurse

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kelly

Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. S. S. S. S.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kelly
Pi, Co B, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

John H. Lane

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Caldwell

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Hdqrs. Dept. of the Tenn., Vicksburg, Miss., July 21, 1863.

Paroled

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Number of rolls

118

(689b)

Approved

Confederate.

Wauls Legion Texas

William Kelly
Pr C. B. Wauls Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sick in Washington Hospital, C. S. A., paroled
at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms
of capitulation entered into by the command-
ing Generals of the United States and Con-
federate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 16, 1863.

Paroled

Not stated

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

20

(2095)

C. F. Hadzue

Copyright.

Confederate.

K

Legion Tex.

W Kelley

Priv. Co. B. 2 Batt

Tex Legion

Appears on a

List

of Surgeons, Ass't Surgeons, Attendants, and sick
Confederate Prisoners of war captured at the
capitulation of Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863;
now on board the U. S. Steamer H. Chouteau
en route for Mobile, Ala., via New Orleans, La.

List dated Hdqrs. Vicksburg. Grant's Army, —.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

28; sheet 6

(2006)

L. B. Barton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

91
Regt. 1st
Miss. Artillery
Confederate Regt.

Appears on a

Report

of prisoners of war who have died at New Orleans,
La., from July 24 to July 29, 1863.

Report dated

July 29

, 186

Where captured

When captured

When joined station

, 186

Died

, 186

Cause of death

July 25, 1864

Number of grave

Locality of grave

Confederate Regt.

Remarks:

+ 1st

Number of roll:

111

H. H. Taylor

Copyist

Kelly, William
Regt. Co. B. 1st Tex. Heavy Arty.
Confederate.

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

1. 910009

2. _____
3. _____
4. _____
5. _____
6. _____
7. _____
8. _____
9. _____
10. _____
11. _____
12. _____
13. _____
14. _____
15. _____
16. _____
17. _____
18. _____
19. _____
20. _____

Book Mark.

Couper
K 1 Wall's Legion Texas

William Kelly

Rank, *Pvt* Co. *B*, Wall's *Reg't* Tex Leg

Complaint, *Typhoid Fever*

Admitted

July 20, 1863

To *St. Louis, U. S. A. Gen'l Hosp.,*
New Orleans, La.

Ret'd to duty , 18 .

Deserted , 18 .

Disch'd from service , 18 .

Sent to G. H. , 18 .

On furlough , 18 .

Died *July 24*, 1863.

Remarks: *Rebel Prisoner of War*

La. Reg. No. 37; Hos. No. *474*; Page

A. Brown

William Kelly,
Sub. Pris. Co. B. A. Ball.
Waller Texas Legion July 27. 63.
St. Louis New Orleans.

K.

No 1
Record of Death and Interment.

Name and Number of Form Interred	William Kelly Rebel Prisoner
Number and Locality of the Grave	Cypress Grove Cemetery No 2
Hospital number of the deceased	No 474
Interment. Rank and Company	Private Company B, 2 nd Batt ⁿ ^{Legion} Wall's Texas
Residence before Enlistment.	
Conjugal Condition and if married	
Residence of the Widow.	
Cause of Death	Febris Typhoide.
Age of the deceased	
Profession	
Remarks	
Date of Death and Burial	July 24 1863

Memoranda.

Kelly William
Priv., Co. B *Haut's Legion*
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

W. Kelly

264

15th

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I William Kelley private of Co B of Went's Texas Legion
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

William Kelley

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 15th day of July, 1863.

Gus W. Grubbard Capt 31 Reg't Ills Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

15701
Helm John

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	57730187
2	0887
3	0320
4	0458
5	0578
6	0741
7	47245110
8	50737986
9	8233
10	47245636
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Waul's Legion. Texas.

10th Regt.
 1st Co., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 1 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 1, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 2, 1862.

Where W. H. Waul's Co.

By whom J. H. Waul.

Mustered into service:

When June 2, 1862.

Where W. H. Waul's Co.

By whom J. H. Waul.

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Waul.

To what time June 1, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Waul
Age *31* years.
Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *June 10 1862*
July 14

Nativity *Germany*, 1862.

Married or single *married*

Residence *St. Louis, Mo.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in Nov., 1904) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

John H. Waul

Copy

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

, 1862.

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company
and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st In-
fantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed
part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
S. M. and A. R., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on
Company Must
of the organization

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

[illegible]

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery and infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of a cavalry battalion given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies and two infantry battalions of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the battalions of six companies of Waul's Legion, Mississippi-River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion served from their command and were members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery dated March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Regiment Texas Infantry, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Bank mark:

Bank mark:

Handwritten: *Handwritten*



Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

, 1862

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hibel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Li **Waul's Legion. Texas.**

John H. Waul
John, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for January: February, 1863

Enlisted:

When Jan 20, 1863

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Nathaniel

Period 1863

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Nathaniel

To what time Oct 1, 1863

Present or absent

Remarks Before muster roll made
from which this was taken see p 42

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Potter

Confederate.
Confederate.

Confederate.
Confederate.
Confederate.

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Paul's Leg
Wm. Steady
Appears on
the original
Re

Appears on

Regimental Return

Regimental Re
of the organization named above
for the month of
Commissioned officer

Commissioned officers present and absent.

Station

Remarks:

186-

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra

men on Extra or Daily Duty.

Absent enlisted men account

Sick

Waul's T

7, 19

Waw's Texas Legion, consisting of
Waw organized in May, 1900,
by the Secretary of
and two infantry
of Vicksburg
River

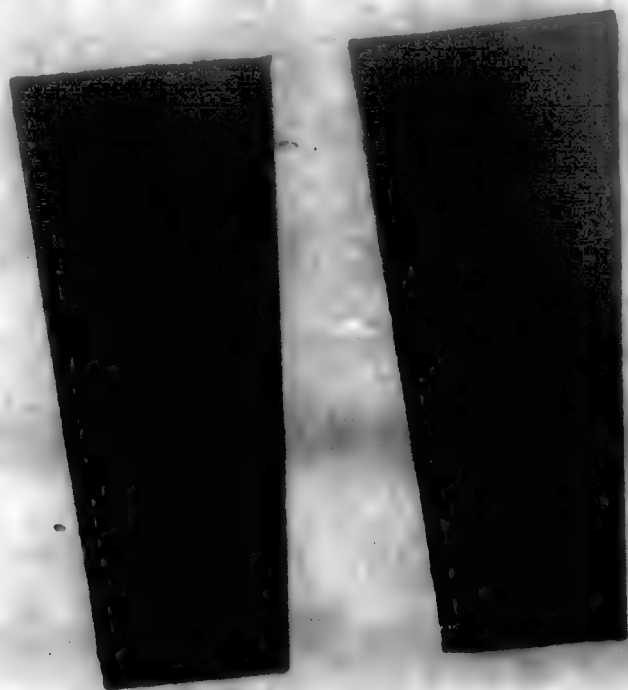
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, the fall of two infantry battalions served each. After Mississippi River and the cavalry of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who were still retained the name of Company A and were serving in had become separated from their command and were sent into Steel's Command Trans-Mississippi Department. In January, 1864, and subsequently became the last some time prior to March, 1864, and attached to Company A of the 1st R. Artillery Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery, dated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W.A. Hays

W. A. Ragsdale

Q

CORRECTION



Preceding image has been
REPEATED
to assure legibility or
correct a possible error

(Confederate.)

K Wauls Segion Texas.

John Kelim
B. Waul's Tex. Segion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

, 186

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1863."

Number of roll:

2; sheet 3

(6896)

J. T. H. H. H.

Copied

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kelley
Art, Co. *C*,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick Hospital

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Kelley

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nelson

Port, Co. *C*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick Hospital Houston

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roby

(944)

Copyist.

R

(Confederate.)

Wauls Legion Texas

John Relier

Co B. Co. Wauls Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated

Not dated

Remarks:

, 186

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

28 sheet 20

(6396)

J. H. Henshaw

Copyist

Write nothing above this line.

Roll 2. Sheet 20.

P of W forwarded for
exchange by Pro. Mar.
Holly Springs, N.C. Dec. 22/62.

7 John Bellum
J. B. Co. Wauls Tex. Section

Roll 1 Alton
John Remm
Box 2 Tex. Legn

10 St. July 12/12
Returned for further
Remm has cars
all sheet 3
Thankin

nothing

Write nothing above this line

Roll 2, Sheet 20,

P of W forwarded for
exchange by Pro. Mar.
Holly Springs, Miss. Dec. 22/62.

7 John Relim
Co. B, Col. Hauls Tex. Legion

Regt 1 Alton
John Penn
Capt Co. D 2. Tex. Leg.

10th St. July 12/12
Respectfully returned for further
search. John Penn has card
from same roll, sheet 3
F. Van Vranken

Mr Van Vranken:

add found nothing

July 13/12
JGM

Kelsey,

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelm, John.

✓ 1871
Kelso A. A.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728040
2	8143
3	8682
4	8261
5	8372
6	8470
7	8550
8	8603
9	44238382
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Kelley

Capt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 20 to July 25, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *25 Jan*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley*

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*The company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 86 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Kelley

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Nelson

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *May & June*

Enrolled:

When

, 1862

Where

By whom

June 25
G. C. Nelson

, 186

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

June 25
G. C. Nelson

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Rec'd No pay.

Valuation of horse, \$

, 186

Remarks: *County Admrs*

100 equipments, \$

100

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862, under authority given to Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. A. Waul

Pat, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *August 10*

July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Mississippi*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *De Witt*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the S. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. — S. & P. 724574.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(1862)

Copy

N Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. A. Nelson
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

1st Muster Roll p. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where *San Antonio*, 186

By whom *Capt Kelley*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid*

To what time

Present or absent *Present*, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. H. Scott

Captain

K. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. A. Kelso,
Plt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept + Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:
When *Jan 25*, 186*2*.
Where *San Antonio*.
By whom *Capt Kelley*.
Period

Last paid:
By whom *H. B. Adams*.
To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. B. Adams
Copyright.

N Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. A. Nelson
Pr, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan'y 1 Seby*, 186*3*

Enlisted:
When *25 Jan'y*, 186*2*
Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Mayor*
Period *3 years or war*

Last paid:
By whom *Adams*
To what time *31st Dec*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company, and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:
W. H. Scott
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Waul
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 26 May 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 1*, 1864.

Where *Memphis*

By whom *Waul*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *W. T. Waul*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Left at Murfreesboro
wounded March 20, 1864*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Buck mark:

John Ramsey Corlies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. A. Ramsey

K (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav: Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

A A. Kelso
Capt, Co. *F*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Dewitt County*
Tex.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

(6896)

C. E. M. Laughlin

Copyright.

✓ 1872
Kelso. A. J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50732288
2. 2376
3. 2465
4. 2552
5. 2630
6. 8048
7. 8289

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓
BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

16 A. C. - 1220

Out { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 6, 1862.
Centerville Lion Co.
G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 6, 1862.
Centerville Lion Co.
G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

No pay No Bounty
186

Remarks

Due to S. S. 1160
This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dep. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Williams

(142)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Kelsoe

Out

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom H. P. Mathison

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom No pay, No Bounty

To what time 1862

Present or absent.

Remarks Sick at Centerville
has since 16 Aug

*This company was successively designated as Captain Kelsoe's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K.
A. J. Kelso

Pat, Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Centerville

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

No pay no Boty

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Left sick at Leon Co.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

R. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. & J. J. J. J.

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where *Beaumont, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Mattison*

Period *3 y.*

Last paid:

By whom *Is pay no bounty*

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *In Leon Texas since Aug*

16, 1862. Without leave since Oct

16, 1862.

This company was successively designated as Captain

Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and

Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-

sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-

fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to

Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was

re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry

battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-

panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After

the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the

Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,

but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some

of its members, who had become separated from their command

and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-

ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company

A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command

some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st

Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company

A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st

Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to

the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-

talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,

St. Louis and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'

Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Kelson

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom No pay & no Bounty

To what time, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick in Leon Co. Tex. since Aug 16, 1862. Without leave

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Keefer

1st Lt., Co. I,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick July 16

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Kelgo

, Co. *D*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

1873
* Helso. G. W. S.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50732287

2 2375

3 2464

4 2551

5 2628

6 2697

7 8049

8 8288

9 8530

10 44274950

Number of medical cards herein ☐

Number of personal papers herein ☒

BOOK MARK:

See also George Helsoe, Timmons Reg't Texas Inf.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. P. Mattison

Capt. { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Centreville Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Mastered into service:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Centreville Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay no Bounty*

To what time , 186*2*

Remarks *Due 6 S. #475*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., I. Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Milliam

(102)

Copyist.

K Confederate,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. W. S. Nelson
Put

Appears on _____, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted: _____

When *May 6*, 186

Where *Centerville Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mathison*

Period *3 yr.*

Last paid: _____

By whom *No pay, No Bounty*

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent

Remarks *Pick at Centerville*
Tex since 16 Aug

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark: _____

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. S. Ketch

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville

By whom G. O. Mathison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom No pay, no Bounty

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks Left sick at Leon C. Commis-
sion for transportation 548 miles

This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. F. S. Kelso

Oct

, Co. E,

{ 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

Capt Matheson

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Matheson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. None of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., T. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Williams

16 Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. W. S. Kilsore
Pvt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted: May 6, 1863
When

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid: Dec 31, 1863
By whom Capt Adams

To what time

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark: J. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. M. Kelsoe

Capt

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan - Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time July 1, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks Muster for the
Brigade

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Kelson

1st, Co. *A*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick July 16

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. A. Kelson

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nelson

Pvt, Co. V

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Raley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Nelson

Co. E, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 186*J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G.O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Dineen

Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Kiltsee
Det., Co. 1, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of roll

88

(888)

J. J. Douglas

Copyist

Kettso G W.

Reg't Co. E 1st Reg't Maulsby's Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dea. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

G. W. Kellogg



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I G. W. Kelsoe of Reg't 20th Ohio
Private

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. W. Kelsoe
.....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fay Reg't Ohio Vol.
20

May
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Kelsie,

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelm, John

1870
Kelsoe, G.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelso, G. W. S.

1576
* Keltner J. C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734472	20
2	4553	21
3	4629	22
4	4702	23
5	4770	24
6	4850	25
7	4892	26
8	8622	27
9	9111	28
10	50723739	29
11	44275071	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
" " 9 (nickels) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Hillier

1 Sgt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Nov 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Cameron

Mustered into service:

When Re-enlisted - term extended 1862

Where for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKee

To what time Apr 24, 1862

Remarks: appointed April 24/62. B. H. Hillier

This company was known at various times as Captain Hillier's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copy.

50734472 2101

paid due to \$16.00

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. C. Keltner

Sgt., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Cap Cameron

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKen

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks: Appointed from 1st Sgt. to 5th June 27th 1862.

*The company was known at various times as Captain Willard's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., La. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Keltner

1st Sgt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wilson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Light Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. H. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. C. Keltner
4th Sgt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., L. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. C. Kellner
4 Sgt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: On detached service absent

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. C. Kellum

Plt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Guadalupe

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent. Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since Nov. 1/63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milligan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command about time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Keltner

A. J. { Capt P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity Ark

Married or single Married

County of residence Limestone

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 19474.

Book Mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Keltner

Co. 6, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Samuel

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Keltner

Co. 6, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Wm. L. Leane.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st R. Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Kiltner

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence

Personville
Limestone Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Arin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Last informed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. T. Jeffery

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K. L. S. Hiltner
Capt, Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(846)

F. H. Hiltner

Copyright

Heltner J. C.
Sgt. Co. C 2nd Batta. Cavalry
 Regt *Legion*
 (Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Assault Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. C. Keltner

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. B. Keltner* a *Sergeant* of Co. C 1st Reg't *Wm. H. Lacy*

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

J. B. Keltner
9 day of July 1863.

Wm. C. By
Reg't

Ohio Vol

AND PAROLING OFFICER

1877

Kemp. James. B
 Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant Captain
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731779	20
2	1856	21
3	1941	22
4	2018	23
5	2097	24
6	2170	25
7	6807	26
8	7468	27
9	7787	28
10	8134	29
11	8334	30
12	8779	31
13	50723492	32
14	3562	33
15	3613	34
16	44274887	35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
J. R. Kemp (Nichols) Tex Inf.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Kump

2-51, { Capt. S. C. Isard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Ft. Worth

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. L. Allen

To what time Oct 24, 186 .

Remarks: Re-enlisted time extended.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of 3 cavalry battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Tex., N. B. Cox, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. B. Kump

Captain

MAY 29.

50731779

ST. 1961.

for 9th. Bandy (Paid
Elected 3 St. May 14 P. 2.
St. May 29 1862.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Shoup

2^d Lieut, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 1st Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. Y. Ware

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKim

To what time April 24, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Pay due as private to May 14 '62. Elected 3^d Lt. May 14th.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wood's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. B. Shoup

Captain

52 MAY

50731856

1961

Promoted 2 Lt May 29 '62.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Kemp

2^d Lieut., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. J. Ware*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. B. Kemp

Enlisted.

A (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. Kemp
2nd Lt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. T. Wade*

Period *3 years or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Entitled to Promotion*
from Dec 14 '62. (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Austin and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. B. Kemp

Copies

MAX 23.

5073291.8

1912.

* Signs Roll as Lt Comdr. Co.

CH Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. B. Kemp *

1st Lieut., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 14*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. T. Ware*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

** Signs Roll as, Conrad's Company.*

This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Copy.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jas B. Hump

Capt, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. x Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 17*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. J. Hake*

Period *3 yrs or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. B. Waul
Co. H

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station *Liberty*

Remarks: *See*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place _____, 186*2*.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Kemper
2^d Lt, Co. G,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rogers

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Kemp

1st Lt, Co. *G*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st _____ Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st _____ Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to _____ Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., _____ and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' _____ Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ralshy

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. Kemp

1st Lt, Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Vicksburg*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rooby

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: 1863

Station	Value
1	100
2	100
3	100
4	100
5	100
6	100
7	100
8	100
9	100
10	100
11	100
12	100
13	100
14	100
15	100
16	100
17	100
18	100
19	100
20	100
21	100
22	100
23	100
24	100
25	100
26	100
27	100
28	100
29	100
30	100
31	100
32	100
33	100
34	100
35	100
36	100
37	100
38	100
39	100
40	100
41	100
42	100
43	100
44	100
45	100
46	100
47	100
48	100
49	100
50	100
51	100
52	100
53	100
54	100
55	100
56	100
57	100
58	100
59	100
60	100
61	100
62	100
63	100
64	100
65	100
66	100
67	100
68	100
69	100
70	100
71	100
72	100
73	100
74	100
75	100
76	100
77	100
78	100
79	100
80	100
81	100
82	100
83	100
84	100
85	100
86	100
87	100
88	100
89	100
90	100
91	100
92	100
93	100
94	100
95	100
96	100
97	100
98	100
99	100
100	100

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Place 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Regiments were consolidated by S. O. M. M. Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2nd Texas Infantry.

O. J. Lawrence

Only

Confederate.

K
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J B Kemp

Capt, Co D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Velasco

Remarks: On extra duty on
Lanier's Artillery at Velasco

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Kemp

2 Lt., Co. H Inf, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment May 29, 1862.

Remarks: Elected 2 Jr. Lt.
May 14/62

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by E. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jas B Kemp
Capt, Co. 1, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Velasco Tex
Jan 11, 1864

Date of election, appointment or promotion, } Prom Apr 3, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.
Roster dated

not dated

Date of commission

, 186

Remarks:

Apr. 3

, 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Counsel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery in March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W.F. Jeffery

Copyright

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Kemp
Capt, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

62

(6000)

J. E. Douglas
Copyright

Temp. Jas. B.
Capt. Co. D 1st Battle Navi's Fr. Dep't

(Confederate.)

1
Inlosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dec. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record *1*
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contract
Death or Effects
Detention
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

J. B. Kemp

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John B. Kemp a Capt. of Co. D. 1st Reg't Trans. & Ar. Legion
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John B. Kemp Capt. Co. D
1st Reg't Trans. & Ar. Legion

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John G. Fry 2d Reg't Ohio Vols,
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

at Randall, Aug 1864
October 3rd 1864

Mr. B. Henry Capt.
Co. E. 1st Regt. Ill. Inf.

Order of Organization
for various assignments

Approved by General
G. B. Bradley Capt.
Comdr. Regt.

129

At. Co. 2nd Regt. Ill. Inf.
October 8th 1864

Approved by

General

J. A. Moore
J. B. Lee



At. Co. 2nd Regt. Ill. Inf.
Anderson Oct 10. 64

Approved by

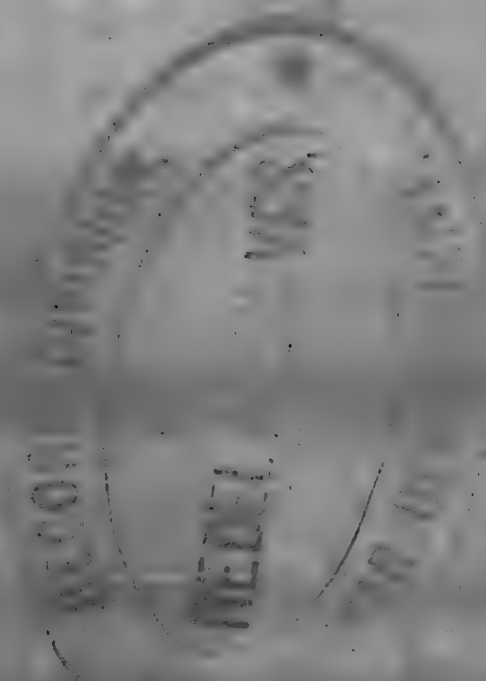
General

Major General

3101

Approved by
General

At. Co. 2nd Regt. Ill. Inf.
Anderson Oct 10. 64



Let. Quarters Timmons Bldg

Feb 22 1914

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

Let. Quarters Bldg

gravel

1214

The first part of the paper
is devoted to a general
survey of the subject.
The second part contains
a detailed account of the
various experiments which
have been made.

The third part is devoted
to a discussion of the
results obtained.

The fourth part contains
some remarks on the
general principles involved.

The fifth part is devoted
to a summary of the work.

The sixth part contains
some concluding remarks.

The seventh part is devoted
to a list of references.

The eighth part contains
an index of subjects.

The ninth part is devoted
to a list of names.

The tenth part contains
an appendix of tables.

The eleventh part is devoted
to a list of figures.

The twelfth part contains
an appendix of plates.

The thirteenth part is devoted
to a list of errata.

The fourteenth part contains
an appendix of notes.

The fifteenth part is devoted
to a list of acknowledgments.

The sixteenth part contains
an appendix of letters.

The seventeenth part is devoted
to a list of publications.

The eighteenth part contains
an appendix of reports.

The nineteenth part is devoted
to a list of addresses.

The twentieth part contains
an appendix of receipts.

The twenty-first part is devoted
to a list of disbursements.

The twenty-second part contains
an appendix of accounts.

The twenty-third part is devoted
to a list of inventories.

The twenty-fourth part contains
an appendix of statements.

The twenty-fifth part is devoted
to a list of certificates.

The twenty-sixth part contains
an appendix of diplomas.

The twenty-seventh part is devoted
to a list of degrees.

The twenty-eighth part contains
an appendix of honors.

The twenty-ninth part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The thirtieth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The thirty-first part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The thirty-second part contains
an appendix of medals.

The thirty-third part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The thirty-fourth part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The thirty-fifth part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The thirty-sixth part contains
an appendix of honors.

The thirty-seventh part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The thirty-eighth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The thirty-ninth part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The fortieth part contains
an appendix of medals.

The forty-first part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The forty-second part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The forty-third part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The forty-fourth part contains
an appendix of honors.

The forty-fifth part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The forty-sixth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The forty-seventh part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The forty-eighth part contains
an appendix of medals.

The forty-ninth part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The fiftieth part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The fifty-first part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The fifty-second part contains
an appendix of honors.

The fifty-third part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The fifty-fourth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The fifty-fifth part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The fifty-sixth part contains
an appendix of medals.

The fifty-seventh part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The fifty-eighth part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The fifty-ninth part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The sixtieth part contains
an appendix of honors.

The sixty-first part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The sixty-second part contains
an appendix of awards.

The sixty-third part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The sixty-fourth part contains
an appendix of medals.

The sixty-fifth part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The sixty-sixth part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The sixty-seventh part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The sixty-eighth part contains
an appendix of honors.

The sixty-ninth part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The seventieth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The seventy-first part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The seventy-second part contains
an appendix of medals.

The seventy-third part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The seventy-fourth part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The seventy-fifth part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The seventy-sixth part contains
an appendix of honors.

The seventy-seventh part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The seventy-eighth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The seventy-ninth part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The eightieth part contains
an appendix of medals.

The eighty-first part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The eighty-second part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The eighty-third part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The eighty-fourth part contains
an appendix of honors.

The eighty-fifth part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The eighty-sixth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The eighty-seventh part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The eighty-eighth part contains
an appendix of medals.

The eighty-ninth part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The ninetieth part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The ninety-first part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The ninety-second part contains
an appendix of honors.

The ninety-third part is devoted
to a list of titles.

The ninety-fourth part contains
an appendix of awards.

The ninety-fifth part is devoted
to a list of prizes.

The ninety-sixth part contains
an appendix of medals.

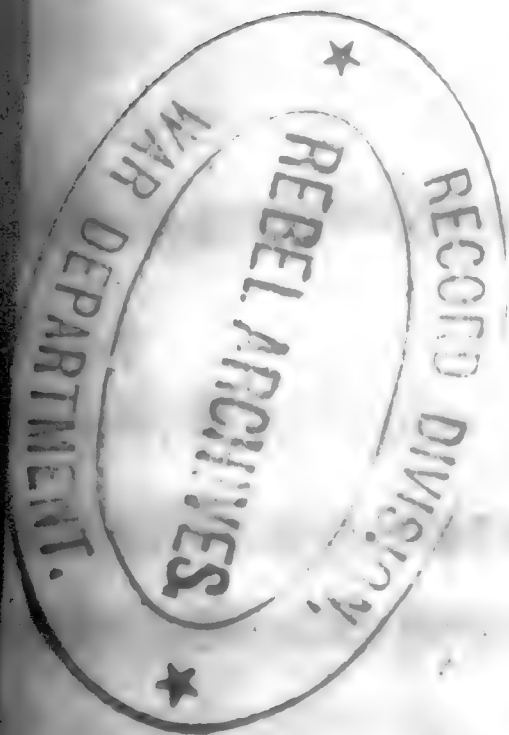
The ninety-seventh part is devoted
to a list of orders.

The ninety-eighth part contains
an appendix of decorations.

The ninety-ninth part is devoted
to a list of distinctions.

The hundredth part contains
an appendix of honors.

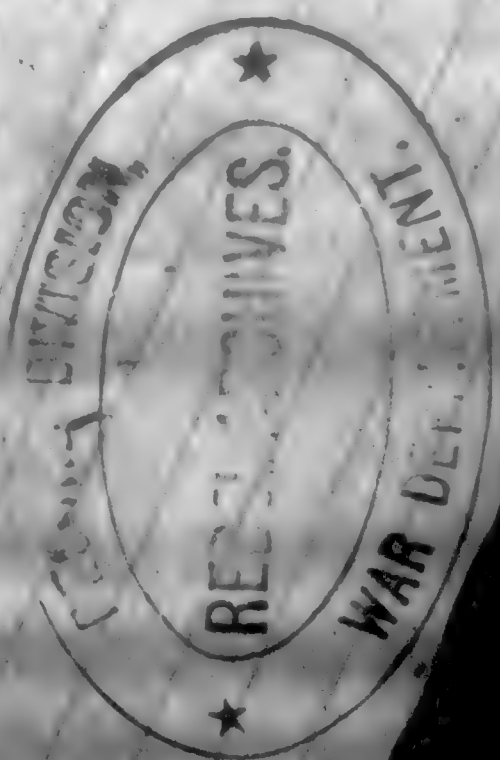
*John B. Kerner Capt
Comdg Tennessee Regt*



*Office of General
Adm't*
10 days

Feb 23 Henry Capt
Hendy Timmons Regt

Timmons Regt



Return for Timmons Regt, Wm. L. Ligon
for ten days commencing the 21st of June and
ending the 30th of June 1864.

Station																	No of																	Rations of																	Remarks																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																		
Belmont																	Men																	Women																	Servants																	Total																	Days																	Rations																	Beef																	Bacon																	Meal																	Flour																	Sugar																	Salt																	Soap																	Molasses																	Vinegar																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																						

I Certify that the above is correct.

The U. C. S. will issue on the above Returns.

J. B. Kemp Capt
Ordng Regt

Write nothing above this line.

Kemp, J. B.

Capt. Gault Legion
Registered at Post, Mar. Tex.

EE PERSONAL PAPERS OF

H. E. LUCKETT,

Mar. Houston, Tex. No. 76.

For the use of the
Caret & Garrison
Jan 1865

List of letters kept and
 by Capt J. R. Adams
 Dec 1862

151 J. R. Adams
 141 J. R. Adams
 132 J. R. Adams
 121 J. R. Adams
 110 J. R. Adams
 100 J. R. Adams
 90 J. R. Adams
 80 J. R. Adams
 70 J. R. Adams
 60 J. R. Adams
 50 J. R. Adams
 40 J. R. Adams
 30 J. R. Adams
 20 J. R. Adams
 10 J. R. Adams

1845's interest in
the general of the
1845-1863

Capt J. B. Smith

As in 13
2m20

1845
2m20

Merica, Canada, Miss. the 31st of January 1863
of Capt. H. W. Adams, 129th N. Y. I. the following
Camp. Equinego.

negro 66 thousands.

J. W. Kemp, Sec. Comd
C. R., 1st Bati New York Legion

1878
+ Hendale Thomas

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50733156
2 3235
3 3679
4 3320
5 3413
6 3482
7 3554

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 2

Boys Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Thomas Keadle

Regt., Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Muster-in to date June 1, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 1, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period The war

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Weinstein

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K

Thomas Kendle

Rm.

{ Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 33

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 1

, 1862

Houston
Capt Carter

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 1

, 1862

Houston
Capt Carter

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Provision but no pay

, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas Sinclair

Roll, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near
Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity Canada

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas on March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the U. S. P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 12474.

Check mark:

G. B. Mustain

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Thos. Kindale

Prk, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlist -

To what time ment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Memorial Card

Reid, Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

Enlisted:

, 1862.

When

Where

Hawthorn

, 1862.

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

Nov

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Aug. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. B. Johnston

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thos. Randall

Regt., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Mar, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Austin, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. B. B. B. B. B.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Elmer ...

Rev., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan to Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(182)

A. R. ...

Copyist.

Kendall, Thomas

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kendall, Thomas

1254
Kendle, Thomas

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kendle, Thomas

+

1881

King August

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736008	"
2	6124	"
3	6240	"
4	6344	"
5	6446	"
6	6533	"
7	7645	"
8	8728	"
9	9201	"
10	46870052	"
11	47248900	"
12	45334044	"
13	45347944	"
14	46335622	"
15	46317395	"
16	46329932	"
17	46367300	"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein *2*
Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK:

See also *King*
James Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Kersh

P. + { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where Camp Waul, June 17, 1862

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When

Where Camp Waul, June 17, 1862

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Remarks: Bounty not paid

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dis. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Capt.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Kerr

Priv.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Keng.

Rank, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Keng.

Part., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book-mark:

1043 J A Ingraham
Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Kersh
Pvt., Co. F, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. 7 Feb., 186 3

Enlisted:

When June 17, 186 2,

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 186 2

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Keng

Int., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where Sp. Waul., 1864

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom *

To what time Apr. 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Taken prisoner

* Pellcorn

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank and post:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

MAY 29.

50738533

1912.

during the siege of
Vicksburg while scout-
ing.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. King

1st Co. B

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

1st July Sick in Wash. Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rooley

Copyist

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. King
Co. T, 2

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. F. Simons

Copyist.

K Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pt, Co *F*, *2* *Q. Kung*

Appears on _____, Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____

, 186*3*.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., C. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Samuel

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K *Mauls Legion* | *Texas.*

U. N. 19
Port. Sec. T. Mauls Texas Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received *June 22*, 1863.

Where captured *Near Vicksburg, Miss.*

When *June 14*, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *111*

Q. T. Taylor
Copyist

(Confederate.)

K *Mall. Legion* *Tenn*
A *Kenny*
Pol to 3rd Mall. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sent from Vicksburg, Miss., to Maj. Gen. Hurl-
but, June 23, 1863.

Roll dated Headquarters Dept. of the Tenn.,
Vicksburg, Miss., July 28, 1863.

Where captured

Near Vicksburg

When captured

June 14, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

28

(300)

J. H. Hurl

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

3rd Hall's Legion

August - 1863
1st Co. 3rd Hall's Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *July 7, 1863*

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *June 14, 1863*

When exchanged _____, 1863

By whom exchanged _____

Remarks, charges, &c.: *Transferred*
to Fort Delaware Feb.
29/64.

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page _____

Jack A. Ainsworth

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

August King
2nd Co. 4th Waller's Reg

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

transferred from Alton Military Prison to Fort
Delaware, Feb. 29, 1864.

Roll dated *Head Quarters, Military*
Station, Alton Feb. 27, 1864.

Where captured *Vicksburg*

When captured *June 14, 1863.*

Remarks:

M. S. Penner

Copyist

(Confederate.)

1st Regt

1st Regt

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Alton
Military Prison, Ill., March 5, 1864.

Roll dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg

When captured

June 12

, 1863.

Remarks: June 14 63.

in prisoner roll

Number of roll:

Sheet

7

Approved

(Confederate.)

K | Hall Legion |

Augustus King
Pot. Gen. Hall Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured *Vicksburg*

When received *June 11*, 186*3*

Died *March 4*, 186*4*

Discharged , 186 .

Exchanged , 186 .

Transferred , 186 .

Remarks : , 186 .

L. Murch
C. J. M.

(Confederate.)

H *Maule Legion*

August King

Pat Co. 7 Maule Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Received from *Alton Lee*

Date *March 5*

. 1864.

Alterations *Released June 3* 1865

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 20; page 4

L. Ballant

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Walls Lg | 2x

August King
Pri Walls Lg 2x

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed to at Fort Delaware, Del., in the month of May, 1865.

Where captured

When captured , 186

Place of residence Washington D.C.

Complexion Ruddy ; hair Brown

Eyes Grey ; height 5 ft. 9 in.

Remarks:

* Name appears in list of names as
August King.

Number of roll:

178; sheet 25 ON Egan

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Tex Comr Sencious

(Source of communication.)

August 1862

Co. F, Walker's Tex Legion
(Name) Reg't

Enlisted June 17-1862

On muster Feb. 29/64
last on which borne
absent taken prisoner
during siege Vicksburg
while receding.

R. H. records show
him captured June 4/63
Vicksburg Miss

Released on oath at
Ft. DeB. June 3. 65

26.370

from
W. H. L.

Jed
247

February 27, 1915.
Respectfully returned to the
Commissioner of Pensions,
State of Texas,
Austin.

The records show that August Kong,
Company F, Hall's Texas Legion, Con-
federate States Army, enlisted June
17, 1862; was captured June 4, 1863, at
Vicksburg, Mississippi, and was re-
leased at Fort Delaware June 9, 1864,
on taking the oath of allegiance.

H. S. McLean
The Adjutant General.

W

1882

King, F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

King, F.

1883

King, Harman

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Assistant Cook Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

King, H.

1884
King, H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Assistant Cook Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

King, H.

1855

Kennally, Joshua H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kennerly, Joshua H.

✓ 1556
Kennedy, John 3^d
Co. *a*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733158	20
2	3237	21
3	3680	22
4	3321	23
5	3414	24
6	3483	25
7	3555	26
8	3632	27
9	8558	28
10	9073	29
11	44275213	30
12	47253921	31
13	47061894	32
14	47052592	33
15	45719355	34
16	45697799	35
17	45718527	36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

~~BOOK~~ MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. ...
Age *3* years, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Joined for duty and enrolled: *June 21*, 186 2.

When

Where *Houston*, 186 .

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *The war*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 5th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, 5th Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

2055 JEN
L. B. H. ...

Approved

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Kennedy 2^d

Priv., { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 16, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When April 16, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 5d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mustain

(Confederate.)

K' | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Kennedy
Priv, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.
Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near
Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity Ireland

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Mark: A. B. Mustain

Copyist

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John J. Waul
Co. A, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted: _____, 1862
When

Where *Houston*, 1862

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31, 1862*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Present*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. P. Waul

Copyist.

X Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Kennedy
Reit., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov + Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:
When Apr 16, 1862.
Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake
Period war

Last paid:
By whom Capt. Adams
To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present
Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:
A. Byrnestine
Copied.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kennedy

Plt., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 1st, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr 16, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: * Name appears in column
of names present at Fort Kennedy.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D,
Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H,
Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'

mark:

A. R. R. R. R. R.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Kennedy

Appears on

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Jan + Feb

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

Houston

Apr 10

1862.

By whom

S. M. Drake

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Absent without leave
rest of the Mississippi river*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., C. Max and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist

MAY 23

50733632

1912.

River since Nov. 1, 83, Dropped
from the Rock Island, 84 by
order of Col. Winman

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kennedy

Pt

, Co. A, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not accounted for

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. M. and A. M., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Kennedy

W, Co. *Q*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detachment leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 24 Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment, Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osbourne

K

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Kennedy,
Capt., Co. A, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *Aug 14*, 1863

Remarks: *Abolished*

Number of rolls

24

(2000)

J. H. H. H.

Original

(Confederate.)

K | Wall's Legion Texas

John Kennedy

1st Co. C. Wall's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

REMARK: "These Prisoners were Paroled, went
outside of the lines with their Command, Deserted
and came back."

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

R. J. O'Driscoll

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H

Tex.

John Kennedy.
Priv. Co. A, Wall's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Received Aug. 3, 1863.

Discharged Aug. 13, 186

Remarks: Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:

Sheet

(1863)

6 M. Leonard.

Approved

(Confederate.)

K
John Kennedy
Off Co A 11th Legion C. S. A

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

Richburg Miss

When captured

July 4th

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

112; sheet

2

M. C. Biller

Copyright

(6896)

(Confederate.)

A. W. Waller

John Kennedy
Art. C. A. Waller

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who desire taking the Oath
of allegiance and give bond.

Roll dated Headquarters District of Indiana and
Michigan, Office Chief Provost Marshal, In-
dianapolis, Ind., Sept. 7, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Residence *Bloomington Ind.*

Bondsman

Remarks: *Paroled at*
Vicksburg

Number of roll:

78

E. W. Ransom

Approved

N (Confederate.)
Walls Legion Tex

John Kennedy
Priv. Co. H Walls Legion
Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War
at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received *Aug 14, 1863.*

Where captured

When captured

Remarks, charges, &c.: *Escaped Sept*
20-1863

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page *141*

C. E. M. Laughlin
Cpyist

(Confederate.)

K | Waller's Legion |

John Kennedy
1st Co 1 Waller's Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

who escaped from Camp Morton, Ind., during
the month of September, 1863.

Roll dated Camp Morton, Oct. 3, 1863.

Where captured Wichita, Kas

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Escaped Sept 20 1863

Number of roll:

55

(6396)

Geo J. Allen

Copyright.

Kennedy John

Batt. Co. A 2nd Reg't 7th Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dec. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amalgam Sheet

Assignment

Contract

Health or Effects

Inspection

Transfer from Hosp'l

Transfer from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. Kennedy

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John Kennedy a Private of Co. A. Reg't 2nd Inf Reg Vol
Vols, C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John Kennedy

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John D. F. Reg't Ohio Vols,
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

7-61

CERTIFICATE
OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the
case of

John Kennedy

a private Co. D 8th Regt

Mauleston Regt of Tex Vols

Hd Qrs Mauleston
Camp Mauleston July 22/62

Special Order }
Number 643 }

IV The Col Comd
certifies that private J Kennedy
of Capt Carter's Co. D 8th Regt
discharged from the service by
reason of disability - final
statement having been submitted

By order of
J. N. Maule
Major

Received (A. & I. G. Office) Nov 14

186 2



ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

John Kennedy, a Private, of Captain Sam Carter
Company, (D) of the Waul Legion Regiment of Confed-
erate States Infantry, was enlisted by Capt Sam Carter
of the Waul Legion Regiment of Texas Volunteers at Houston
Texas on the fourth day of April 1862 to serve for the War
years; he was born in Ireland in the State of , is
Fifty years of age, Nine feet, Nine $\frac{1}{2}$ inches high, light
complexion, Blue eyes, dark hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,
a Laborer. During the last two months said soldier has been
unfit for duty Thirty days. (Here consult directions on Form Mod. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

STATION

DATE

Camp Waul
July 22, 1862

J. B. Torrell
Adjutant Commanding Company. D
Waul Legion

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said John Kennedy
of Captain Sam Carter Company, and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier because of (Here consult par. 1134, p. 265, and directions on Form 12, p. 200, Mod. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

Chronic Nephritis

E. Randall

Surgeon.

Discharged this day of , 1862, at

Commanding the Post.

NOTE 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.
NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town—

County—

State—

(DUPLICATES.)

✓ 1861
Kennedy, John. Sr

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50733157
2. 3236
3. 3718
4. 3368
5. 7571
6.
7.
8.
9.
10.
11.
12.
13.
14.
15.
16.
17.
18.
19.

20.
21.
22.
23.
24.
25.
26.
27.
28.
29.
30.
31.
32.
33.
34.
35.
36.
37.
38.

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK: _____

✓ See also _____

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John Kennedy

 , Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age 50 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Roll dated Not dated, 186 .

Muster-in to date 11th 21, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When Apr 21, 1866.

When
Where *Hawthorn*

Where Honolulu
By whom Capt S. M. Drake

By whom _____
Period _____ The work

Remarks:

• This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Ward's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Ward's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, which was subsequently
Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently
Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command,
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by A. D. M. as the 1st and 2nd Texas
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. E. M. 2011

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Kennedy

Priv. { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 50 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mastered into service:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Kennedy, Jr.
Pvt., Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 50 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near
Brenham July 12, 1862.

Nativity Ireland

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Austin and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & F. 134574.

Check mark: ✓

A. B. Mustain

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Kennedy Sr.
Plat, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 1

, 186 .

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

war,

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Discharged July 24 by
reason of disability (over).

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mustain

May 25.

50733368

1912.

*Special order 64, Final
statement.*

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kennedy

Capt., Co. D,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 24, 186*2*

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks

Discharged disability
S. A. 64

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

Copyist

1858
* *Kennerly, Joshua. H*

Co. *a*, **Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724188	20
2	4306	21
3	4438	22
4	4547	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

☒ **BOOK MARK:**

See also

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joshua H. Kennerly

Prof., { Capt. J. G. Thomas Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Organization* *June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 25, 1862.
Washington

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 25, 1862.
Washington

Last paid

By whom

To what time

No Pay

No County

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Sick. Due C.S. for Clothing of*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joshua H. Kennally

Pos

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Appears on

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 25, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Joshua H. Kennerly
Par, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 25*, 1862.

Where *Washington, Texas*

By whom *Capt J. B. Thomas*

Period *3 yrs on the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Bounty Paid*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joshua H. Kennerly

Par. { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 25, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

+ 1859
Kenney Samuel A

Co. a, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724192	20
2	4310	21
3	4442	22
4	4551	23
5	4607	24
6	4633	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Samuel A. Kearney

1st } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$20.00; equipments, \$10.00

Remarks: Due to for duty 58

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel A Kenney
But, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted: _____
When _____
Where *June 15, 1862.*
By whom *Barleson*
Period *Capt Thomas*
3 yrs or the war
Last paid: _____
By whom _____
To what time _____

Remarks: _____, 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark: _____
J. O. Middleton
Copyist.

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Samuel A. Kenney

Priv., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Washington, Texas

By whom Capt J. G. Thomas

Period 1 year or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 3, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel A. Kenney
Pr. { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Jan + Feb

Enrolled: , 1863.

When

June 15 - , 1862.

Where *Washington Texas*

By whom *Capt Thomas*

last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31* , 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Aug. 2, 1862, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. A. Kinney

Capt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *to May 1*, 1864.

Enlisted:
When *June 5*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co. Texas*

By whom *Capt J. B. Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:
By whom *May Agent*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Detailed to attend
wounded at Hospital Feb 21, 1864*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. A. Kenney
Pr, Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Washington*, 1862.

By whom *Capt Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent. *Absent*

Remarks: *Detached as mail*

Carrier to Texas Oct 9, 1864.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

Kennig, A.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koenig, A.

1891
Kenny, A.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kenny, August

Kenyer, H 1892
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krueger, William

1893

Kerlitz.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Merkerlitz, P.

✓ 1864
Kershner, W. J.
Co. 2, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

150737994

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 1864.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hospital

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rogers

Copyist.

1545
Kersten, J. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Bugler.

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kersten, John

1896
Kersten John

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Bugler

CARD NUMBERS.

50730180
0883
0313
0451
0531
0652
0765
8419
44275021
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Continued.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Smith
....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 1*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *April 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington St.*

By whom *Capt. Thomas*

Mustered into service:

When *April 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington St.*

By whom *Capt. Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom *W. J. Smith*

To what time 186*2*.

Remarks *Transferred from Capt. Thomas's Co. of Cav.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. J. Smith

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Kersten
Oot { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *June 2nd*
1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Washington*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1887.

Book Mark:

Wm. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

76

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John T. Potter

John T. Potter, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *John T. Potter*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 20*, 1862.

Where *Camp near*

By whom *Capt. Thomas*

Period *1862*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Waul

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist.

K Confederate,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

James K. Timmons
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Nov 22*

Enlisted:
When *Sept 28*, 1862.

Where *Camp 2*, 1862.

By whom *Capt. Timmons*
Period *War*

Last paid:
By whom *Capt. A. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. The company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Wm. Potter

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Terrell
Butler, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *John Terrell*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 20*, 1862.

Where *Terrell*

By whom *Capt J M Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Field Adams*

To what time *Dec 21*, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W M Drake

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John T. Austin
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Jan'y & Feb'y, 186 *4*

Enlisted:

When

April 28, 186 *2*

Where

By whom *Capt. T. Austin*

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom *J. H. Grisham*

To what time

Dec 31

, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Potter

Copy.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Kenton

, Co. *D*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. O'Brien

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Kersten

Bayley Co., 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

83

(6000)

J. E. Douglas

Agent

H. Ersten J. L.
Bayler, Co. Nault 1st Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Property	

J. Kemster

...

...

...

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Joseph H. Hunter of Reg't 1st

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 9th Reg't Ohio Vol.
Mayor AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1897
Kersten. William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730080	20
2	0178	21
3	0882	22
4	0312	23
5	0450	24
6	0570	25
7	0682	26
8	0783	27
9	44274991	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Considerate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Herster

Oct, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Dated April 5, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 7, 1862.

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm Potter

(Comedorate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 5 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 5, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Wm. Waul

Mustered into service:

When April 7, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Bruce

Last paid:

By whom No pay made

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Kersten
Put, { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 11, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Waul's*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1865,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 18674.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July - Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

76

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1861, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for 1862.

Enlisted:

When 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt. M. S. Galt

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Galt

To what time March 31, 186 .

Present or absent Not Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Austin and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

M. S. Galt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Houston

Oct, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 7*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Bral*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm Potter

Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm Kersten
 Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
 Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
 of the organization named above,
 for *Jany 7*, 186 *7*.
 Enlisted: *April 7*
 When *Houston*
 Where *Capt. S. M. Drake*
 By whom *war*
 Period *1862*
 Last paid: *Oct 1862*
 By whom *W. C. B.*
 To what time *present*
 Present or absent *present*
 Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of six companies each. After re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Wm Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Kersten

Pol, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

April 3

, 186*2*.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

3 yrs. or war

Last paid:

By whom

J H Graham

To what time

Dec 31

, 186*6*.

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm Kersten

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K
V. Keister
Out, Co. *B*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(6346)

J. B. Douglas
Capt.

Kersten Wm
Regt., Co. Haul's Fy Legion

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record /
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

W. Kersten

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John C. Fry of Reg't 20

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1895
Kessler, Charles

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

<u>1</u>	<u>50731176</u>	<u>20</u>
<u>2</u>		<u>21</u>
<u>3</u>		<u>22</u>
<u>4</u>		<u>23</u>
<u>5</u>		<u>24</u>
<u>6</u>		<u>25</u>
<u>7</u>		<u>26</u>
<u>8</u>		<u>27</u>
<u>9</u>		<u>28</u>
<u>10</u>		<u>29</u>
<u>11</u>		<u>30</u>
<u>12</u>		<u>31</u>
<u>13</u>		<u>32</u>
<u>14</u>		<u>33</u>
<u>15</u>		<u>34</u>
<u>16</u>		<u>35</u>
<u>17</u>		<u>36</u>
<u>18</u>		<u>37</u>
<u>19</u>		<u>38</u>

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Chas Kessler

Priv., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Mustered into service:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Last paid:

By whom Not received and in pay.

To what time , 1862.

Remarks: Discharged.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. ...

MAY 23

50731176

1912

June 16. 1862 for disability.

Certificate
of disability for discharge
in the case of
Chas A Kessler
a private in Co E. Infantry
Moul Legion of Texas Vols

Hd Ls Moul Legion
Camp Moul June 10/62

I Order {

No 28 - II

Ordered that the
within named private Chas
A Kessler of Capt Wright's
of Moul, be discharged on
account of disability

- - - By order of
J H Moul Col Com
J H Moul Col Com

Received (at & office

(August 16th 1862)



Camp Waul the 16th June 1862.

Army of the Confederate States.

John A. Rifles, a Private of Captain Wright's Infantry Company, Co. in Hail's Legion, of Confederate States Volunteers, was enlisted by me at New Wau, Austin County, Texas, on the twenty-seventh of April 1862, to serve during the present War; he was born in Germany, is twenty-eight years of age, five feet and two inches high, fair complexion, light blue eyes, auburn hair, and by occupation when enlisted. Merchant.

Said Soldier has been during his enlistment nearly all the time unfit for any of the duties of a Soldier, in consequence of disease of the lower part of his right thigh, which disease he contracted eight years ago near Chappell Hill, Washington County, Texas, cause of disease unknown.

Ed. Wright

Capt. Comd'g Company E
10th Regt. in.

I certify that I have carefully examined the said John A. Rifles, of Captain Wright's Company, and find him incapable of performing the duties of a Soldier, because of a Necrosis of the joint of the right leg.

O. Kendall Surgeon U.S.A.
Hails Legion

Cert. No. 1159

Certificate of Disability
for Discharge in the case of
Chas. Kissler
a private of Co. E Infantry
Wash. Legion

At 2nd Wash. Legion
Camp Wash. June 18/62

Special Order
Number 303

III The Col Comd
directs that private Chas
Kissler of Wash. Legion
Co. E Infy be discharged
from the service by reason
of being rejected as unfit
for the service.

By order of
J. H. Wash
Col Comd
J. H. Evans & Co

Recd. 14 Oct 14 62

Army of the Confederate States
Certificate of Disability for Discharge

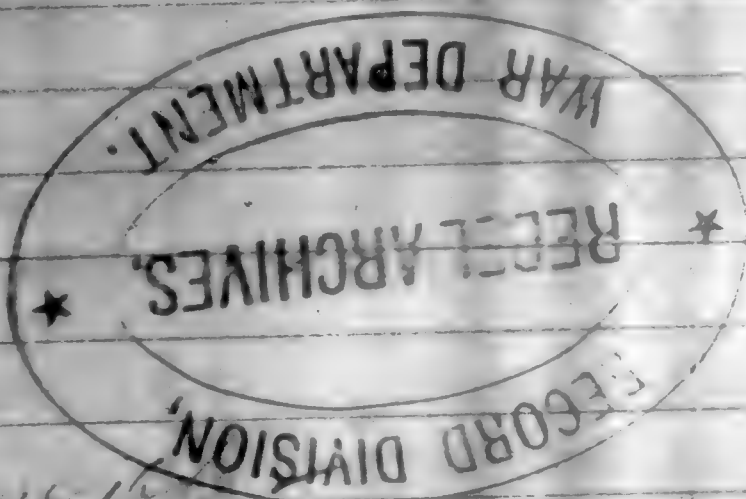
Charles Repler of Captain Wright's Company Infantry
E of the Ward Legion of Texas Volunteers, was
enlisted by Robt Wright of said Legion on the seventh
day of May 1862, to serve for the war. He was born
in Germany, is twenty eight years of age, five feet
one inch high, light complexion, grey eyes, auburn
hair, and by occupation, when enlisted a Merchant.
During the last month said soldier has been unfit
for duty.

✓ Robt Wright.

Capt. Comd'g Comp'y E
Ward Legion.

I certify that I have carefully examined the said
Charles Repler of Captain Wright's Company and find
him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier
because of Wound of Limb

✓ E Randall Surgeon
Ward Legion



1574
Kerkin, J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kinkler, J.

✓ 1450
Key. J. A

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724783
2	4890
3	4981
4	5075
5	5168
6	5259
7	50736858
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Key
Capt, Co B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862,

Enlisted:

When July 10, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Lt. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay recd.

To what time 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Arm., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Edwin B. Blalock

Copies

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Waul
Capt., Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. 1000.

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

July 10

Where

Camp Waul

186

By whom

Lt. Still

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Waul

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1. Feb. 1863.

Enrolled:

When July 10 1862.

Where Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When July 10 1862.

Where Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Moh. & Apr.

, 1863,

Enlisted:

When

July 10

Where

Camp Waul, Tex.

1862.

By whom

Lt. Steel

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. Badams

To what time

Feb. 28

, 1863,

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry. Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Elgin H. Blacklock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Legion

July 10

Chas. Waul's Legion, 1862

Capt. Adams
Feb. 28

Present, 1863

Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company U, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Begin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A Key

, Co. B, {

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

July & Aug, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

July 10, 1862

Where

Camp Waul Tex

By whom

L. Stell

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Maj Paul

To what time

June 30, 1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry. Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

mark:

Albrosby

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. K. Y.
Capt. Co. B,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 10, 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks: Given by an enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

✓ *Key. H. B.*

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724784	2
2	4889	21
3	4980	22
4	5074	23
5	5167	24
6	5258	25
7	50736857	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. B. Key

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted: July 10, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period

Last paid: No Pay recd.

By whom

To what time Present, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Blacklock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. B. Reilly

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 20 Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 10 , 1862 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Lt. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Austin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Egin H B Blacklock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. R. Kelly
Pvt.

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for

Jan. 1 Feb., 1863.

Enrolled:

When

July 12

Where

Camp Waul, Tex., 1862.

By whom

J. W. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When

July 12

Where

Camp Waul, Tex., 1862.

By whom

J. W. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams.

To what time

Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$165.00; equipments, \$50.00

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. B. Key
Capt., Co. B.

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

March & April, 1863,

Enlisted:

When

July 12

1862.

Where

Camp Waul, Tex.,

By whom

Lt. Steel.

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Feb. 28, 1863,

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1863.

Check mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Appears on

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
ization named

Company Muster
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or about

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company II, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were gained in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery.

In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

hook mark :

Elgin L Blalock

Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on *Co. B* Cavalry Battalion,
of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,[†]

for *July & Aug.*, 1862,

Enlisted:

When

Where *Camp Waul, Tex.*

By whom *Stell*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Paul*

To what time *June 30, 1863*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was re-organized in May, 1862, and then on March 6, 1862, Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to N. Max and Ariz. dated March 31, 1862. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Regiment Texas Infantry, March 31, 1862, and formed Timmons' Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry. C. S. appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Book mark:

Edwin B. Black

(Confederate.)

11
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H B Key
Priv, Co. 13,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 10, 1862.

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks:

Given by enlisted men.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

✓ 1902
Key. William. A
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727392	20
2	7486	21
3	7590	22
4	7673	23
5	7743	24
6	7801	25
7	7868	26
8	50736919	27
9	7109	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARKS

See also 26 Tex Cav.

K Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William A. Key
Put. { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, *45* 100; equipments, *15* 100

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. Edgar, Dir. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

EM Booth

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William A. Key

Private

, Co. E,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July 1 Aug

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Apr 15

, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Sullivan

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

On detached service as orderly at Head Quarters

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., May, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Root

Capt.

MAY 21

50727486

216

*per special order
No - June 18, 1862.*

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William A. Key,
Pat, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 10th*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 15*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *Three years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *On detached service
as orderly at Head
Quarters*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Booth

50727590

1912

Quarters per
Special Order No-
June 18. 1862.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm A Key

Put

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 Feb*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *Apr 15*, 186 .

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mastered into service:

When *Apr 15*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H B Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Beach

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm A. Key

Put

Co. E,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864*

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 12

1861.

Where

Galveston, Tex.

By whom

Capt. Atchison.

Period

3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Avant.

To what time

Dec. 31

1863.

Present or absent.

Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. A. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. A. R. Smith

Copies.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. A. Key.

Put, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept, 1 Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct, 12

, 1864.

Where

Galveston.

By whom

Capt. Atchison.

Period

3 yrs or War.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Ament.

To what time

Feb. 28

, 1864.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Roach

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William A. Key

Put

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *17* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Bedford Co. Tenn.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Fort Bend,

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

EN Basch

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Key
Robt, Co. *E*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Orderly at Hd Qtrs.

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

JW Lowe

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. D. Love
Rt. 4, Co. E.

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of _____

Commissioned officers present and absent: _____, 1862.

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men: _____

Date _____

Place _____, 1862.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty: _____

Orderly Hq. 2d Co.

Absent enlisted men accounted for: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. D. Love

Copyist.

No. 4, State No. 4th of 1862

William A. Hall

\$12.50

paid December 19th 1862

The Confederate States

To William A. Key

Dr

Date for
1862

Extra duty services rendered
at 26th Mo Mills Texas Legion
as orderly from Sept 1st to Oct

31st 1862 = 61 days @ 25 cts

\$15.25

I certify on honor, that the above account is correct
and just; that the services were rendered as stated
and that they were necessary for the public service.

W. H. Key Adj. A. S. C.

Approved and ordered to be paid

J. N. Ward Sec. Comdg.

Receipt of Capt W. B. Adams, Adj. M. Rec 19th 1862 Fifteen
20/100 dollars in full of the above account -
signed duplicate

W. H. Key

N A Key
No. 22.

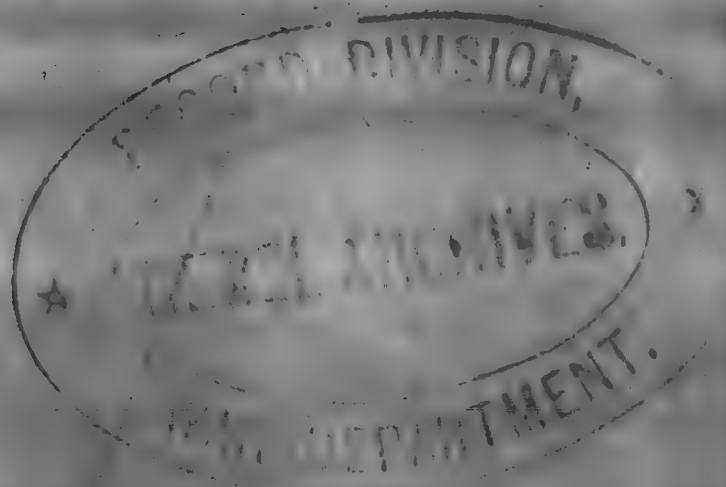
No. 20 ABSTRACT B, 1 Qr., 1863

W. S. Key

25 Dollars

Paid 12th February 1863

Remitted by
The Registrar
Dmre



No. 22.

The Confederate States,

To *Wm. O. Gray*

Dr.

Feb 11 1863 For

*Services rendered as Orderly for
Company of 1st S. I. from
Nov 15 1862 to Feb 12 1863
102 days at \$1.00 a day*

25 50

I CERTIFY that the above account is correct and just, that the services were rendered as stated, and that they were necessary for the public service.

A. P. Williams
Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

RECEIVED at *Camp Spring* *OK*
1863, of *Capt. J. B. Williams* *Capt*, the *12* day of *February*
the sum of *Twenty five* *55* Quartersmaster C. S. Army,
Cents, in full of the above account. Dollars and

W A Key

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

Pay Roll of Extra Duty men employed at these Quarters
of Colonel Commanding

[illegible]

I certify that the above is a correct list of Orders, copies
of Ex. & Duty rendered my direction during the above station time.
and order that the same be paid. J. M. W.

J. M. Wau C.
Cal. Conn. C.

1903

Kieshnick, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kiesnick, J.

1900
Kiesnick, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kiesnick, J.

Kiesnok, John

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kisnick, J.

Killough, M. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kellough, M. L.

1867.
Kiltner, J. C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Keltner, J. C.

Kiltson, G. W.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kelso G. W. S.

1909
Kimball Byron

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50724191

4309

4441

4549

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Blue Mark:

See also

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Byron Lindell
Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Age 38 years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Organization & Muster

Enrolled: When 1862.

Where 1862.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service: When April 24, 1862.

Where 1862.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid To what time 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$125.00; equipments, \$25.00.

Remarks: One Co. in service \$33

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Lewis' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton
Copyist

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Byron Kimbal

Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies each, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

K 'Confederate.'
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lyron Kimball
Pr, Co. A, {

Appears on Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Sept + Oct

Enlisted:
When Apr 24, 1862.

Where Burleson Co.
By whom Capt J. S. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war
Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams
To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: County Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Cavalry Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st B. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642) J. P. Middleton
Corr.

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Byron Kimball

Co.

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burleson Texas

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862.

Remarks: Absent without leave from this date.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

Kindale, Thomas

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kendale, Thomas

✓ King 1911
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50736823

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein P

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Reidy
Reidy, Co. *A*, *2nd*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

In Commissary Department

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

1912
King, A.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

King, August

✓ 1913
King. A. W.

Co. _____, Waul's Texas Legion.
F+8 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Asst Surg | Asst Surg
SERIAL NUMBERS.

1	50723817	20
2	3834	21
3	3865	22
4	9315	23
5	9310	24
6	50736730	25
7	7446	26
8	7814	27
9	8107	28
10	50723529	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. H. King
Artillery

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } June 25, 1862.

Station Camp Waul near Brenham

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. King

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } May 23, 1862.

Station

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks: Enroute to Monrovia
with 2 divisions of the Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Asst. Surg.
Asst. Surg., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } *May 23, 1862.*

Station *Camp Goldwater.*

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

K Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. H. King
Asst. Surg, 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Nov. 7 Dec. , 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, |

Station *Grenada*, 186 .

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *On detached service in
Cavalry Battalion, W. T. L.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Gibbard

Copy 1st.

Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. H. King

Asst. Surg, 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Date of Commission, or }
Regimental Appointment, } , 186 .

Station

Present or absent Absent

Remarks On detached service
with Cavalry Battalion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Gibbard

(6430)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. C. King
Capt. *King*, Co. _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Jan*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lowe

(Confederate.)

N **Waul's Legion. | Texas.**

A. H. King
Adj. Surg. Gen. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Camp Naue*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayby
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. H. King
Asst Surg Co., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks En route to no place
with 2^d Division

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 122, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. H. King
Det. Surg. Co.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *June*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1862

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. H. King
Asst. Surg. Co.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated

Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862

Date of appointment

Commenced June 23, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist

✓
King

1914

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728925
2	9003
3	9081
4	9140
5	9199
6	9304
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

YK

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Y King

Post } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Age 20 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *H. Hearral*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *H. Hearral*

Last paid

By whom *No Bounty*

To what time *no pay*, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

mark:

Phillips

Copyist.

36

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Det

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 23

, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

J. L. Morris

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: *Went to recruiting with the Legion*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

REMARKS:

J. L. Morris

Copyist.

W

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. King
Priv, Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 9 Oct* 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 23*, 1862

Where *Smith Waul*

By whom *J. E. Warrall*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(44)

J. H. Morris

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Harris

Copyist.

Y
16

(Confederate.)
 | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Waul's Legion
Co. B, | *Light Artillery,*
*Waul's Texas Legion.**
 Appears on
Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,
 for *Sept 9 1862*
 Enlisted: *1863.*
 When
 Where *June 23 1862*
 By whom *Ed Waul*
 Period *Trans-Mississippi War*
 Last paid:
 By whom *Capt Adams*
 To what time *Dec 31 1862*
 Present or absent
 Remarks: *Present*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
 Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark :
J. Morris
 Copied.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. King

Pvt, { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.*

Age *32* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *England*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Washington*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(640)

J. H. King

Copyist.

1915
+ King. F

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50736532
2 8729
3 9200
4 50723799
5 44275197
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also H & King Timmons reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. King

Pres., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June, 1864.

Where Cap. Waul.

By whom J. H. Harrell.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom *

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: absent without

* Roll torn

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copy.

MAY 29.

50736532

1912.

leave s. the reorganiza-
tion. Nov. 1-1863.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. King
Re, Co. F, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 186*9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. Small

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Rt

J. King

Co. F, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

W. H. H. H.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. *T*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Residence *Neil's Creek*
Washington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Ltn Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery
Copyist.

G. King

AMERICAN UNIVERSITY

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

1000

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. King a Private of Co. H 2d Regt Maule's 2nd Lynns

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. King

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John B. King 2d Regt Ohio
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Vols.

1916
* King. JH

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Asst Cook | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735966	20
2	6123	21
3	6239	22
4	6343	23
5	6445	24
6	6531	25
7	7036	26
8	7434	27
9	8727	28
10	8912	29
11	44279360	30
12	44280115	31
13	44340060	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. King.

Auth. book. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty not pd. Due by State 2/80.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Missile) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Keng

Priv.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment 1862

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st, 2nd and 3rd, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(443)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kung

Priv., Co. F, { 2nd Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Keng

Priv., Co. F, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Abst. sick in Hosp.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

507457
at Grenada since Dec. 30
by order of Surgeon.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kessig

Pos.

, Co. F, {

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb.

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 17, 1862.

Where

Camp Haul

By whom

Capt. H. H. H. H. H.

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copy.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Keng.

Put. , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June

, 186

Where Cap. Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

June 30

, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent sick 3. the

* Roll torn
This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

JAN 1912

50736531

1912.

~~36532~~

1912.

reorganization. Nov. 1-1863.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1st
Co. B, Art., Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

King
Robt, Co. B, *Art*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Attached to Company in the Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love
Copyist.

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

St. Henry
Re, Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sturges

K Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. A. King
Co. *F*, 2

Appears on , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186 *3*

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place , 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:
Absent

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Nisiel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at any time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the last Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 22d and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

B. J. S. S. S. S.

Copyright

Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not stated*

Paroled *date not stated*

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

99

(1864)

W. B. Smith
Applied

(Confederate.)

12
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., accord-
ing to the terms of capitulation entered into
by the commanding Generals of the United
States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*
Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

109

(6896)

C. J. ...
Copyright

Henry Herman
Priv. Co. 3rd Heavy Arty Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

7

Inclosures.

Red Cards

Serial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

H. Lang
Wall's Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 10 A. D. 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Harman Bengt Private "F" of Reg't 2nd Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Allen J. H. Heng
W. H. Heng
Col 2d La Regt

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 10 day of July, 1863.

C. H. Heng 1st Reg't Illinois Vols.

Leaves

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1917

✓
King James P.
Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | *Corporal*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725451	20
2	4652	21
3	4833	22
4	50737081	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

~~BOOK MARK:~~

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

As P King

(1 Corp.) Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*
Age 27
Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-
ington Co June 13 1862

Nativity Texas

Married or single Married

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724274.

Book mark:

Albrosy

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J P King
100th, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 7 to June 30*, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 1, 1862

Gonzales

Lt Steel

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 1, 1862

Gonzales

Lt Steel

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Rec'd Bounty but

no pay

, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*, equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Appointed May 7. 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

C. M. Crosby

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. King
Corp., Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1

Where

Gonzales

, 186

By whom

L. H. Stoll.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

No pay recd.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: Discharged. Cynaron
of substitutes A. J. Truitt Aug 28,
1862.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company II,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Stoll's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
Mexico, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. I. King
Corp., Co. B,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Aug 27, 1862.

Place

Red River Co

Remarks:

Lost by order

By order of the

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

1915
King, Wilbur. F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50725589

20

6113

21

5678

22

5771

23

5857

24

5943

25

6028

26

6405

27

1 50736975

28

29

29

30

30

31

31

32

32

33

33

34

34

35

35

36

36

37

37

38

38

39

39

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

BOOK MARK:

See also 11m^o Culloch's Tex. Cav.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miller, James
Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age - 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862!

Enrolled:

When *May 8*

Where *Fort Worth*, 1862

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*

Where *Fort Worth*, 1862

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *No pay*, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Discharged leave till July 8.*

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Burns

Copies

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. F. Jones
Butt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Goryard*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 28*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent at Hospital*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Harris

1862

Copy to

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William J. King

Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Smith

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William F. Aving

Capt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. F. Weeks

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. J. Spring

Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *1863 Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *G. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *A. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Henry

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March - April*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*2*.

Where *Fort Gaines*.

By whom *B. F. Weeks*.

Period *during the war*.

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*.

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. J. King
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May, June*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *January*, 186*3*

Where *Greenville*

By whom *W. J. King*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Cap. J. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Sick at Hospital*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

(Confederate.)

W. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. King
Capt. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Single

County of residence

De Witt

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOulloooh's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. F. King

Co. C,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of _____

Commissioned officers present and absent: _____, 1862.

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date _____

Place _____, 1862.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty: _____

Absent enlisted men accounted for: _____

Dick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

K 1 2 Reg. Cav. Tex.

W F King
Det Co C 2 Tex Reg. Cav.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of **Texas General Hospital,**

at **Quitman, Miss.,**

for Apr 30 to Aug. 31, 1863.

Dated Aug. 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Capt Weeks

Period 1 Year

Attached to Hospital:

When _____, 186

How employed _____

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: _____

Book mark: _____

1717
Kinker, F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kinkler, F.

* *Linkler* 1920 *F*

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735633	20
2	5743	21
3	7757	22
4	7873	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

~~BOOK MARK:~~

See also

(Confederate.)

K | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

E. Kinkler

pt. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 17*, 186*2*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 7*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. K. Miller

for Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks Discharged for disability Aug 21, 1862

And re 79 Relinquished all claims on the C.S.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Kinkler
1st, Co.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick Since Enlistment

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Kasky

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Kewlin

1st, Co M,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Aug 27, 1862.

Place

Camp Hawk

Remarks

*Discharged disability
S.O. 73*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooley

Certificate of
Disability for Discharge
in the case of

St. Kinkler
a private of Capt. Ledbetter's
Co. Infantry

Waul Legion

Co E 1st Regt

Head Quarters Waul Legion
Camp Waul Aug 2nd 62

Extract
Special order no 73

VI The col. Comdg. direct
that Private St. Kinkler of
Capt. Ledbetter's Co. "Ab" Infantry
be discharged from the service
by reason of disability.
Said Kinkler relinquishes
all claims against the Cf. for
service

By Order of
J. H. Waul

Recd and
Nov 14 62

Col. Comdg.
of the Waul Legion

Army of The Confederate States
Certificate of Disability for Discharge
J. Linkler of batt Ledbetter's company No. 6
attached to the Tenth Legion Troop
T. N. C. S. who was enlisted by J. Ledbetter
at Round Top on the 16th of June 1862
said eight hundred and fifty two to serve
for the period of Three years or during the war
he was born in Germany 20 years of age 5 feet
7 inches high fair complexion grey eyes light
hair and by occupation a stock driver
Linkler has been unfit for duty since enlistment
J. A. Ledbetter Capt
Commanding Company

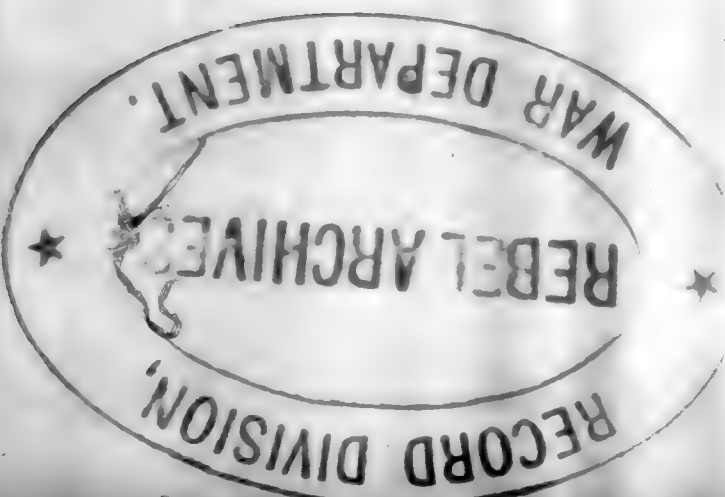
State Camp Tenth

Date August 2nd 1862

I certify that I have carefully examined the said
J. Linkler of Capt Ledbetter's company and find
him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier
because of Hereditary Deafness

W. Randall
Major
Tenth Legion

Discharged this 2nd of August 1862 at Camp Tenth



1892
Kinkler, F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kinkler, F.

Kinney, S. A.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kennedy, Samuel A.

[Handwritten signature]

1923
Kinze. A

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kinze. August.

1924
Kirby R. L.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731901	20
2	1985	21
3	2062	22
4	2140	23
5	7557	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. G. Airby

Pri, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 1 Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 10*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Capt Hargraves*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

A Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. Q. Kirby

Pri, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 11, 1862.

Where

Washington Co.

By whom

Capt Hargroves

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Ivair's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgrs. Dist of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. P. Brown
Copy

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. Q. Kirby

Private, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 10*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co*

By whom *Capt. Hargreaves*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick in Hospital
at Oxford from Feb 6 '62 by order of
Dr. R. L. Hall.*

* This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. P. Brown Capt.

Ch Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. A. Kirby
Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan 4 Feb*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:
When *May 10*, 186*2*.
Where *Washington Co.*
By whom *Capt Hargrove*
Period *3 years or the War*
Last paid:
By whom *Capt Adams*
To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*.

Remarks: *Absent died in Hospital
at Vicksburg from July 14 - 63*

of Co. D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
This company was successively designated as Captain
Bard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
St. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Moore

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. J. Kirby
Capt., Co. H,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 29*, 186*2*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *from Hargrave's*
by transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were working in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mexico, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rowley
Copyist.

✓ 1925
Kirkpatrick, J

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>50728848</i>	<i>Exchanged Betw CSA</i>
1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also *James Kirkpatrick 7 Tex Cav*

1926
+
Kinnick, J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731105	20
2	1242	21
3	1389	22
4	1510	23
5	1626	24
6	1721	25
7	8992	26
8	44282499	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also John Kinnick, Timmons Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

17

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kiestnick
Det., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

June 12, 1862
Camp Waul
Capt R Voigt

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

June 12, 1862
Camp Waul
Capt R. Voigt

last paid:

By whom

To what time

no bounty and no pay received
, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kinnick

Capt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Volz's Company Volunteers; Captain Volz's Company and Com-
pany E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 2, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Kinnick

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kinsick
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 12*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Rob. Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. B. Adams *Copyist.*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov 2

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

[illegible]

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Volz's Company Volunteers; Captain Volz's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willin's Battalion. Some of the
members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
gained in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
K. Mex. and Ariz., dated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Friedrich
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 186*2*

Where

Camp Waul

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left sick in*

Yazoo City Feb 20

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hibel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kisnick

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 11

1861

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent sick

Washington Co. Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]

Copyist.

K Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. J. Kusnick

Co. 6

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not returned

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated, March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K

Tex.

Inv. *Kiesner*
Capt. Co. *Mauls Tex. Leg.*

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the
U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age *31* ; height *5' 8"*

Eyes *brown* ; hair *brown*

Date of enlistment *June 16*, 1862

Where born *Germany*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

3

(66)

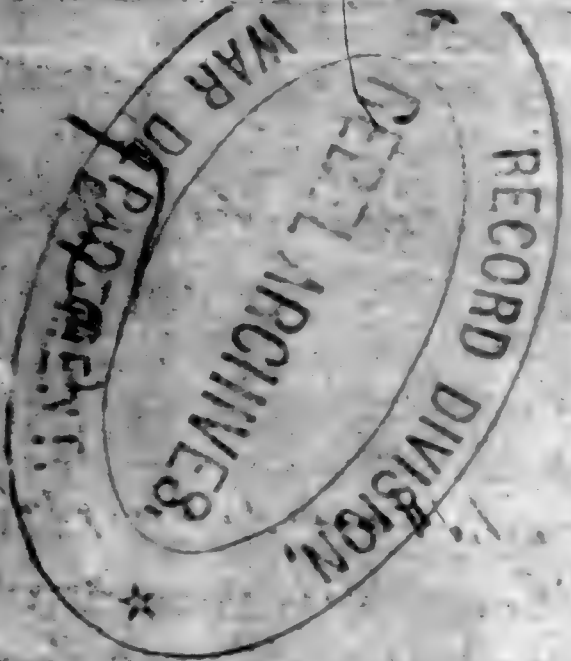
A. P. Hansen

Copyist.

Application
for extension of leave
of absence in the case
of Lieut. J. H. Kishnick
Co. 1st Batt. 11th Cavalry
and 10th Regt. Infantry

I allow
it

Recommendation for
detail of private
Jno. Kishnick Co. 1st
Batt. 11th Cavalry



K
Co. 1st Batt. 11th Cavalry
John Kishnick

Approved
Dated May 15/11
Approved
Sgt. C. E. M. Smith

1921
Kitchens. J. H.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

150731823

1899

1984

2061

2139

44282510

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

R | Tex.

J. H. Kitchens
priv. Co D. Mauldin Tex Leg.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the
U.S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

✓ Age 35 ; height 6' 2"

Eyes black ; hair black

Date of enlistment May 1, 1862.

Where born Tennessee

Remarks: _____

Number of roll:

2
(655)

C. B. Kitchens
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Kitchens

Priv., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 21*, 1862.

Where *Payette Co*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick in Hospital
of Grenada from Dec 24th 62 by order
of Dr. S. S. S.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

Copyist.

(Confederate.)
K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Kitchens

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan x Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 21*, 1862.

Where *Fayette Co.*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edger's Dist. of Tex., T. 2d Div. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Brown Captain

(Confederate.)

N | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

J. H. Kitchene

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 21*, 1862.

Where *Fayette Co.*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Iard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Louis, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

July 1 Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Brown

Captain.

A' Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Kitchers
Pri., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *34* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *No June 30*, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 21, 1862
Payette Co
B. Timmons

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 21, 1862
Payette Co
B. Timmons

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

No Pay, 186

Remarks: *Bounty Paid*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Captain

✓ 1892
Kitchens Richard R.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725588	20
2	5677	21
3	5770	22
4	5856	23
5	5942	24
6	6027	25
7	6112	26
8	6186	27
9	6256	28
10	6324	29
11	6404	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

✓ Book Mark: _____

See also 1 (McCollach's) Tex. Cav

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. R. Nelson

Capt., { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 3*, 186*2*

Where *Waul's*

By whom *R. R. Nelson*

Mustered into service:

When *May 7*, 186*2*

Where *Waul's*

By whom *R. R. Nelson*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, \$*140*^{*00*}_{*100*}; equipments, \$*30*^{*00*}_{*100*}

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Richard L. Fitchens
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*5*.

Enlisted:

When

May 8

Where

Enzaled

, 186

By whom

B. F. Weeks

Period

during the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. D. Huns

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Richard C. Pitcher
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Ingalls*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John F. Waul
_____, Co. C, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 5 Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. F. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Waul's Legion*

Enlisted: *May 1*, 186 *3*

When *May 1*, 186 *3*

Where *Waul's Legion*, 186 *3*

By whom *R. T. Waul*

Period *during the war*

Last paid: *By whom Capt. H. S. Adams*

To what time *Feb 25*, 186 *3*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent with leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Hunt

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Hatcher
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 1st, 1863.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 1st, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Hatcher

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

x

R. R. Hitchcock

Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1st*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Stonewall*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May. Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *On duty Courier*

x *Name appears in Column*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Hunt

MAY 22

50726112

1912.

of Warner, Recd at
K. R. Aitchison.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. D. Fitchers
Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To May 1, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 186*4*

Where

Bonham Texas

By whom

B. F. Weeks

Period

three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj' Ament

To what time

Oct 31, 186*3*.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. J. Hens

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. R. Fitch
Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 8 Aug*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Longwood Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years in the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May. want*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

R. P. Gilchens

Priv, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 1862

Where *Bongalieu Tex*

By whom *Capt Steele*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Grant*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

A (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Wilkins
} Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated.

, 186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company O, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1867.

Book mark:

J. A. Hunt

Copy

1929
Klanlik

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kranlick, John

1930
Klaus, Jacob

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klaus, J.

✓ 1731
Clatt. August

Co. 2, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735003
2	5100
3	5198
4	5292
5	5380
6	8065
7	8298
8	5527
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

K.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

August K. Catt

Put

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 14

Where Austin Co

, 186

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20

Where Camp Waul

, 186

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Last paid

By whom No bounty rec'd No pay rec'd

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into McCall's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... Aug. K Call
..... Part, { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent _____ X

Remarks: Absent. Left sick at Camp Wood
Aug. 7.

* Rolls appear in column of names present

* This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

J. H. Royer
per C. B.

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

August H. Call

Pat, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Union Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Confederate.

K Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Curry A. Call
Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 14, 1862.

Where

Austin Co

By whom

Capt. Wickelund

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

October 31, 1862

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent, sick at Abbeville
(Ga.)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., V. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Aug A. Call

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 14

, 186

Where Archer Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31

, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Sick at Ullerville

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

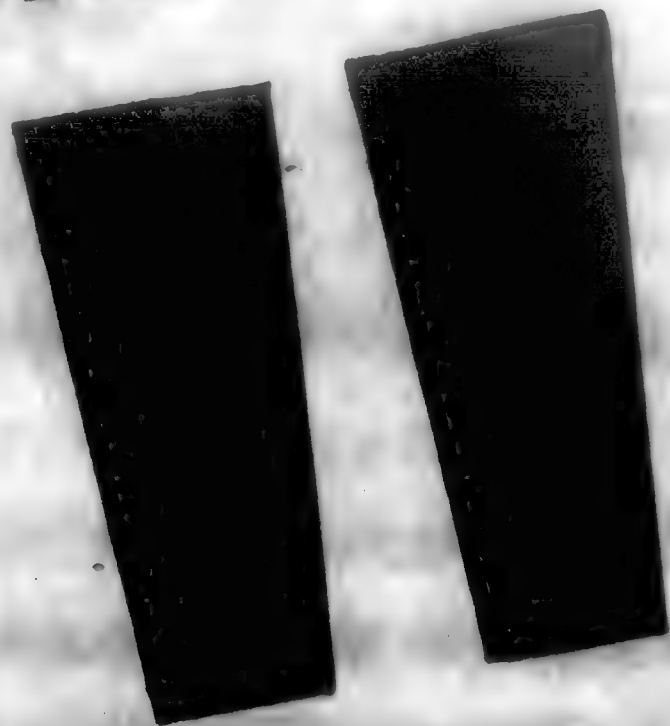
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

CORRECTION



Preceding image has been
REPEATED
to assure legibility or
correct a possible error

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lucy A. Call
Pvt., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 14, 186

Where

Union Co

By whom

Capt. Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

October 31, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: *Absent, sick at Abbeville*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

MAY 23

507352⁹²

1912.

Since Nov 13 as per
order of Surgeon
Randall.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm A. Ball
Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 186 2

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Sick at Belleville

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

GRAY 22

50735380

1912.

Since Nov. 13 as per
order of Surgeon Randal

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N
Waul's Legion
Co. N

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Royley

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Keatt

, Co. *K*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. A. Rooley

Copyd.

MAY 29.

50738298

1912.

1

Handwritten text, possibly a date or location, partially obscured.

Handwritten notes:
o b l
o b l
o b l
o b l

Handwritten circled mark or signature.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

May 1st A. C. L.

Put

(Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 19

, 1862

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 124374.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Klaus, F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klaus, F.

1793
Klaus J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

- 1 50736010
- 2 6126
- 3 6242
- 4 6346
- 5 6449
- 6 6535
- 7 8731
- 8 9203
- 9 50723793
- 10 44280251
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19

- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24
- 25
- 26
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Klaus
Put. J., { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

June 17, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. J. Wrigley

Mastered into service:

When

June 17, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. J. Wrigley

last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment; 1862

Remarks: County not paid.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham
Copyist.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Klaus

Post

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st, 2nd, and 3rd, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Klausner

Post. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Strigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: *Name appears in Column (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whitley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

1941

50736242

1941

of names Present as
J. Klaus.

(Confederate.)

K
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Part J. Klaus

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. r Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Abs. sick in Hosp.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

at Meridian since
Nov. 30-62 by order of
Surgeon.

K

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put J. Klaus

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted: June 17, 1862

When

Where Camp Haul

By whom Capt. Krigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrisley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put. J. K. Lass
Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June, 186.

Where Sp. Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom *

To what time Apr. 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without

* Roll born

(over)
This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

2192 25

50746575

1912.

leave s. the reorganiza-
tion Nov 1 - 1863.

K Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Klaine

3rd, Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. O. Small

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Klaus

Re, Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. B. Small

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul

Co. *1st*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Residence

*Labadie Prairie
Washington Co.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was soon known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book III

W. P. Jeffery

Confederate.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 17, 1863.*

Remarks: *Paroled by H. Col. W. P. Brown
2d Reg. Ind. Inf.*

Number of roll:

110

(6896)

Cliffman

Copyist.

+ *Monis Jakob*

Regt, Co. *F* *2nd Batt* *Wentz* *Regt* *1st* *Legion*

(Confederate.)

/
Inlosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

Jacot Klouas
C. F. 2nd Bat Maules
Terns, Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 17 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:
I *Jacob H. Lewis*

a Private of Co. *B* 2^d *Regt* *Paul's Independent*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Jacob H. Lewis

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this
Imp Davis Reg't

17 day of July 1863.

Is. Hanna Vol. 1
AND PAROLING OFFICER

1924
+
Klaus. F

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50735635

2 5712

3 5791

4 5863

5 5926

6 7747

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. K. Waul

rate. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 17, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 7, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James
Appears on Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July 19 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Klause

private, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 10, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Klause

priv, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Waul
Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan + Feb*

Enlisted: *June 16*, 186*3*.

When *June 16*, 186*3*.

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. H. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H B Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*6*.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Klauv

Priv., (Dr.)

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Wounded at Camp Waul, night 30 July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

^x
Kosov, Frederic
Regt. Co. E. 10th Inf. Regt.
Confederate.

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

1. 98205 + 8

2.

3.

4.

5.

6.

7.

8.

9.

10.

11.

12.

13.

14.

15.

16.

17.

18.

19.

20.

Book Mark:

Q'

Enlisted.

Texas Legion Texas

Frederick Krause

Rank Pvt., Co. E, Texas Legion
Reg't

Complaint —

Admitted

June 27, 1863,

To Schofield Bk Port Hook
St Louis Mo.

Ret'd to duty

July 10, 1863.

Deserted

, 18

Disch'd from service

, 18

Sent to G. H.

, 18

On furlough

, 18

Died

, 18

Remarks:

Rebel Prisoner of War.

RECORD OF M. D. O., DEPT. OF MO.

Dept. Reg. No. 1111; Hqs. No. 805; Page 311

Hearst

Copy

1935
Klause, J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klaus, J.

✓ 1935
Kleberg O.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

150728847 Exchanged with CSA

1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

✓ BOOK MARK:

See also OTC Kleberg H Tex Cav

1437
Kloge, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kloge, J.

1937-a
Klonis, Jacob

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klaus, J

+ 1998
Klopsteck. Herman

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730988	2
2	1096	2
3	1233	2
4	1380	2
5	1501	2
6	1618	2
7	1737	2
8	7658	2
9	47528503	2
10	47254091	2
11	47061898	2
12	47052596	2
13	45697796	2
14	47235950	2
15	46337315	2
16	46318024	2
17	46329931	2
18	46368102	2
19		2

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

~~BOOK MARK:~~

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Klapsteck
Pvt., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for date *Apr. 28*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Feb 27, 186
Bellville
Elliot

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4, 186
Houston
Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: , 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copyist.

1000

Robert Voigt's Com
Waul's Texas Legion,

Company Muster Roll
 Organization named above

3142

May 30, 1862

1862.

1000

Watson, 1862.

2

186

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. Klopatack
Put., {

Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
 Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr. 1 to June 30*

Enrolled: , 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Dec 27
Bellville
Elliot

, 1862.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4
Houston
Capt. Drake

, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Twenty received but no pay
 , 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Klapsteck

Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April 4*, 1862

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H Klopstsch
Privt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186 *2*

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 186 *2*.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S M Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H B Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186 *2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

H | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Klopsteck
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Mon. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Klapatsch
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[Signature]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Wapstuck
Capt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Apr 14, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

3 yrs at the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams & Co.

To what time

Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Taken pris at Yazoo City Miss July 14/63

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N
F. Knautschke
1st, Co. C

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

furlough July 27

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ragby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H. H. Hurlburt
1st. Co. C Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured

Where captured

Remarks:

, 186

Yazoo City

Number of roll:

By sheet *2*

(806)

Reo Fish

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A | Texas Legion | Texas

A. Klopsch

Pat. Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Mem-
phis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

A. J. O. Hensley

Copied.

(Confederate.)

H

Y

Herman Knopstick,
Put Co. C, Wall's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated (Not dated)

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 13, 186

Remarks:

Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

1; sheet

(000b)

6 M. Leonard

Approved

(Confederate.)

German 1 loops tie k
Pri Co C - Halls Legion C.S.A

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Yazoo City - Miss
7 Aug 14

, 1863.

Number of roll:

113; sheet 2

(3306)

M.C. Gillean

Copyright

K (Confederate.)
Wells & Son Tex.

Herman Klopalk
Put to Union Prison
Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War
at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received *May 14, 1863.*

Where captured

When captured

Remarks, charges, &c.: *Transferred*
to Fort Delaware Mich
14 1864.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page *141*

C. E. M. Laughlin
(639) Copyist

(Confederate.)

K | Walls Legion Texas

E. Klopstock
Bat. Co. C. Walls Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

transferred March 19, 1864, from Camp Morton,
Ind., to Fort Delaware, Del., in accordance with
directions received from Col. Wm. Hoffman,
Commissary General of Prisoners, Washington,
D. C., dated March 7, 1864.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Where captured

Yager City, Miss.

When captured

July 11, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

503 sheet

(689b)

W. B. Kelley

Copyist

(Confederate.)

6 | Walls Legion | Tex

N. C. C. C. Walls Legion

Art Co C Walls Tex Legⁿ

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Indianapo-
lis, Ind., March 22, 1864.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186

Where captured Yazoo City Miss

When captured July 14, 186 3.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

30 ; sheet 12

(6386)

L. B. C. C.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

X *H. Thompson*
H. Thompson
Regt. Co. C 4th Mass Cavalry
Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War
at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured	<i>Luzerne Co. Pa.</i>
When received	<i>July 14</i> , 1863.
Died	<i>March 22</i> , 1864.
Discharged	, 186 .
Exchanged	, 186 .
Transferred	, 186 .
Remarks:	, 186 .

X *Cancelled by pencil line*
on Register.

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 2; page 105

H. Maynard

Copied.

(Confederate.)

H *Woods Legion*

M *Klopstich*

At Co C Woods Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Received from *C. Marten*

Date *Nov 12* , 186 *Y.*

Alterations

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 20; page *6*

(Confederate.)

17 | *Wells Legion Tex*
9 | *1st Regt*
10 | *Wells Legion Tex*

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed to at Fort
Delaware, Del.

Place of residence *Houston Co Texas*

Complexion *Dark*; hair *light*

Eyes *gray*; height *5* ft. *0* in.

Remarks: *Wells Legion Tex*

Number of roll:

179; sheet *25*

(666)

Alf...
Copyright.

1899
Klopstock, E.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klopstock, Herman

* 1940
Kluge, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50730989
2 1097
3 1234
4 1381
5 1502
6 1619
7 1733
8 44282360
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 2

BACK MARKS

See also

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Klöge
Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Belleville*

By whom *Elliot*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*2*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion *Copy*

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kluge

Put, { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr. 4 to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Mar. 27*, 186*2*

Where *Bellville*

By whom *Elliott*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186*2*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Paymaster, received but no pay.*

To what time, 186*2*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kluge
Capt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April 4*, 1862

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Timmons *Capt.*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H
J Kluge
Part, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put Kluge

Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Max and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. H. H. H.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Kluge
Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. H. Graham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

1st Division
Chas. E. Smith
Gen. Smith & Co. & Co. & Co.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated.*

Date of capture *July 13*, 1863.

Where taken *Yazoo City Miss.*

Hair *Black*; eyes *Black*; height *5 ft.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(555)

Chas. E. Smith

Copyist.

Knable, Fred.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knolle, F.

Knable, Herman

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knolle, H.

✓ 1943
Knip. A

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735630	2
2	5708	21
3	5787	22
4	5858	23
5	5922	24
6	6537	25
7	44275053	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Age *19* years. Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

dated July 17, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Period

June 9, 1862

At Independence

J. A. Ledbetter

3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous

Remarks:

20

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized as the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Brazos and Ariz, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. Stinson

Copies

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Knipe

for, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1st to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

June 10

, 1862

Where

Pound Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

no pay

To what time

no County 186

Present or absent

no E stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

K (Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. K. Knapp

priv, Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept + Oct*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

June 16, 1862

Found top, 1862

J. A. Ledbetter
3 years

Capt Beaumont
Aug 31, 1862

not stated

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Copy.

K Confederate,

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Kneip

priv, Co. E, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

J. Nelson

Copy 104.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

in Kearsy
five, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan - Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Stearns

Copies.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Kneip

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When June*, 186

Where Lagrange

By whom Capt. E.†

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom*

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Attached by Special

* Roll call. † Illisible. cover
This company was successively designated as Captain
Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
St. Louis, Mo., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

K (Confederate.)
2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Knick
K, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Frederick A
Put, Co. *E* *2nd Batt* *Howell's Legion*
Reg't
(Confederate.)

1
Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dec. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

A. Kneip

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY

7 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *A Knipe* a *Private* of Co. *E* ^{*Batt*} *Reg't* *4th* *Miss* *Legion*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A Knipe

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9

day of July 1863.

John C. Perry

E. Gray

Reg't

Ohio Vols

AND PAROLING OFFICERS

✓ 1944
Kneip *F*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735629	2
2	5707	11
3	5786	22
4	5859	23
5	5921	24
6	6538	25
7	44275054	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*
Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K
prol. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 19*, 186*2*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Stinson

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. L. Lusk

for....., Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

Captain

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Kneiph

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Leabetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leabetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 29, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 29, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. Kneiph
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Nov + Dec
Enlisted:
When

Where *June 16*, 1862
By whom *Found Top*

Period *J. A. Ledbetter*, 1862
Last paid:
By whom *3 years*

To what time *H. B. Adams*
Present or absent *Oct 31*, 1862
Remarks: *present*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, in Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then on March 6, 1862, re-organized in October, 1862, and then on March 6, 1862, as a battalion of six companies, an artillery consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry separated from their command but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from the command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of the 1st Texas Field Battery appear to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery, dated March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark?
J. Nelson

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Kneiff

privt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan - Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863.

Where Round Top

By whom J. H. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. P. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Knapp

Post. , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When June , 186 .

Where Lagrange

By whom Capt. G. +

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time June 30 , 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Attached by Special.

* Roll torn + illegible (over)
This company was successively designated as Captain
Wright's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
S. M. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Knick,

Pvt., Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*
When captured *July 4*, 1863.
Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6396)

J. Harvin

App't.

Kneip, J.
Pvt., Co. C 2nd Batt. Haul's & Leg in
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Kneip

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I F. Knapp a Private of Co. E 9th Reg't 1st Inf Div
Vol., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

F. Knapp

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John F. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.,
Fry AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Knettle, Hammons

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieutenant 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knittel, H.

1946
Knettle, Hammond

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieutenant | 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knittel, H.

✓ 1947
Knight. J. J.

Co. *B.*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1. *50725481*

20

2.

4685

21

3.

4751

22

4.

4856

23

5.

4949

24

6.

5045

25

7.

5138

26

8.

5231

27

9.

5331

28

10.

5378

29

11.

5420

30

12.

50736971

31

13.

7354

32

14.

44238312

33

15.

34

16.

35

17.

36

18.

37

19.

38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Knight

Rank
age 28
Appears on a

Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash
ington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity Ga

Married or single Married

County of residence Fayette

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This is a copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 136274.

Mark mark:

Allen or by

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Knight

Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1861

Enrolled

When May 5

Where Gonzales, 1861

By whom Lt. Stell

Mustered into service:

When May 5

Where Gonzales, 1861

By whom Lt. Stell

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no Pay.

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$100

Remarks Due C. S. for clothing \$21.00

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. T. Knight
Bugler, Co. B, {

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 5

Where Gonzales, 186

By whom L. H. Still

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay rec'd.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: App'd Bugler Aug. 3,
1862. Pay due as private from
May 5, 1862.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Coy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Edwin B. Blacklock

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. T. Knight
Bigler, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 5 , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

'Confederate.'

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. T. Knight

Rugler, Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1st Feb., 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom L. H. Stell

Mustered into service:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom L. H. Stell

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$200⁰⁰; equipments, \$40⁰⁰

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. G. Knight
Right Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for Mo. & Apr. , 1863

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Honzales Tex.

By whom L. F. Still

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863,

Present or absent absent

Remarks absent sick

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.
Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

mark :

Elgin H. Blalock

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. T. Knight
Bugler, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863,

Enlisted: May 5, 1862.

When Where Gonzales Tex.,

By whom L. P. Steel

Period

Last paid: Capt. Adams

By whom Feb. 28, 1863,

To what time

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Post and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. G. Knight
Edgler, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 5

Where

Commodore St. V., 1862.

By whom

Lt. Stoll,

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Paul

To what time

June 30

, 1863.

Present or absent

absent.

Remarks:

Detached & services since
July 18, 1863.

Remarks: This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Co. Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stoll's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry. Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

mark:

Elgin K. Blalock

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J Knight

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

10 May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 3, 1864.

Where

Gonzales Tex

By whom

Lt Still

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Maj Grant

To what time

Oct 31, 1866

Present or Absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Amosby

Copies

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Knight

Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Steel

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid

By whom Maj. Grant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: On extra duty in
Batt. Wagon yard

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Egin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Knight
Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct.

1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 5

Where

Conrad, Tex.

1862.

By whom

L. E. Still

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Went

To what time

Feb. 29

1864.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks

On extra duty in Batt.
wagon yard. Left at Grenada,

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Edwin B. Blacklock

MAY 23

507 E 420

miss. with wagon by order
Genl. Chalmer Sept 4, 64.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. P. Knight
Capt., Co. B, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station.....

Remarks:.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place.....

Remarks:.....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

With leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Knight
Rev., Co. *B*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Confederate.)

K

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.

Waul's Legion.

J. I. Knight

Put, Co. B, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Washington County
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

C. E. McLaughlin

(6396)

Copied.

No 4

Chetuck G. H. Gr. 1862

Waul's Legion

Tex

~~2nd~~

Inf



(Voucher to Abstract G.)

Requisition for Forage for *Two* Private Horses in the service of *Wards Legion*
at *Monroe La*, for *One* days, commencing the *2nd* of *Oct*, C. S. Army,
of *Oct*, 186*2*, and ending the *3rd*

Date.	Period.		Number of horses.	Daily allowance for each.			Total allowance.					Remarks.	
	From.	To.		Corn.	Oats.	Hay.	Corn.	Oats.		Hay.	Fodder.		
				Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Bushels (52 lbs.)	Pounds.	Bushels (32 lbs.)	Pounds.	Pounds.		Pounds.
Oct 2nd Oct 2nd	2	3	2	12	.	14		24			18		Spes two men behind sick to Wards
Total.....													

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just; and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

Received at *Monroe*, the *2nd* of *Oct* 186*2*, of *Capt. Geo M. West*,
Assistant Quartermaster U. S. Army. *24 lbs.* bushels corn, *28* bushels oats, *18* pounds hay,
pounds fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(Signed duplicates.)

J. J. Knight

* 1948
Knittel H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Gr 3rd Lieut 2 Lieutenant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730953	21	47052750
2	1036	22	46258013
3	1181	23	48624442
4	1329	24	45102783
5	1450	25	
6	1569	26	
7	1688	27	
8	6750	28	
9	7462	29	
10	7780	30	
11	8130	31	
12	8778	32	
13	50723481	33	
14	3561	34	
15	3612	35	
16	47254012	36	
17	47528430	37	
18	47061870	38	
19	2520	39	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knittel

In 2 Lt., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 25*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *March 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Industry*

By whom *S. Helburne*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 10*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*2*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Hazz and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Knittel

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knittel

2d Lt., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Feb 28*, 1862.

Where *Industry*

By whom *Shelbourne*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 28*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

last paid:

By whom *Grants received but no pay*

To what time *1862*

Remarks *Check 2d Lt. Apr 28. 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meehl's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Knittel

(Confederate.)

H | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. Knittel

2d Lt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 28*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Elected 2^d Jr. Lt.*

April 28, 1862. (over)

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *173*

J. M. Drake

50731181.01

*Recapitulation shown to
with present for data

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Knittel

2nd Lt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 28*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. A. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Elected 2nd Lt*

April 28, 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. Knittel

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knittel
3211, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov 7 Dec

Enlisted: , 1862.

When *Apr. 28*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Enlisted Apr 28, 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and attached to the Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knittel
2d Lt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions of six companies each. After
panics, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at El Paso, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark mark:
H. Knittel
Copy.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knittel
2nd Jr., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Jan 7 Feb*, 1864.

When

Where *Apr. 25*, 1862

By whom *Houston*

Period *3 yrs on the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Absent*, 186

Remarks: *Taken prisoner at Vicksburg June 14/65*

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. A. Smith
2nd Co. E. Inf., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lowe

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knittel

2^d Lt., Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Knittel

2^d Rb., Co. E,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rader

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Knittle
2^d Lt., Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept* , 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Vicksburg*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooley

K Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Knittel
3rd, Co. *6*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:
absent

Station
Remarks: *Priquer of war in*
hands of Texans

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place, 186*J*.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Knittel

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H Knittel
2 Lt, Co. E. Inf, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated

Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx. June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment

Apr. 28, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. K. Miller

2d Co., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

1860 Tex

Jan 11, 1864

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

Elec Apr 28, 1862.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Prisoner of war
since July 14, 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Mes. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knittel

2nd Lt. Co. C, 11th, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of commission

Not known, 186

Remarks:

Taken Prisoner at
Yazoo City Miss.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Capt.

(Confederate.)

N | *2 Bat Tex Legion* | *Texas*

N. Krittles

2 Lt. Co. 6. 2 Bat Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Mem-
phis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

25; sheet *1*

W. B. Jones

(1864)

W. B. Jones

Copyright

(Confederate.)

K. 1 Legion Texas

H. K. Little

2. Lieut. Co. 1 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

23 sheet

(639b)

Rev. Fish

Copyright

(Confederate.)

K

Tex.

Harmonid Knettle,
3 Lt. Co. C Wall's Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City Miss.

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3

, 1863.

Discharged

, 186

Remarks:

Number of roll:

161; sheet

6 M. Leonard.

(6696)

Copy

(Confederate.)

K6

Tex.

^x
Hammond Knuttie
3 Lt. Co. C. Walls Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Military Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 15
to 31, 1863.

Roll dated St. Louis, September 8, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City Miss.
When captured July 14, 1863.
Received Aug. 3, 1863.
Discharged Aug. 17, 1863.
Remarks: Johnsons Island, Ohio.

Number of roll:

2 M. Leonard.

Copied.

(Confederate.)

K | | *Tex*

Stephen Knittel
Sh. Tracks Tex Legion Co A

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Johnson's Island, Ohio, August 17, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 18, 1863.

Where captured *Paris City Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

114

(6396)

L. E. Fehl

Copyist.

Confederate.

✓
Hermann Amick
Lt. Wales Legion
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
at Depot Prisoners of War, near Sandusky, Ohio.

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.
When captured July 14, 1863
Joined Aug 18, 1863
Where from St. Louis
Remarks: Sent to Fortresses
Monroe order Col.
Hoffman Oct. 6, 1864

Johnson's Island, Ohio, Register No. 2; page 79

R. Thornton

Approved

Confederate
H. Vokes Legion
H. Amittel

Roll
Name appears as signature to a

of sick and wounded prisoners of war paroled at
Johnson's Island, Ohio, and forwarded to Point
Lookout, Md., Oct. 4, 1864.
Roll dated Headquarters U. S. Forces, Johnson's
Island, Oct. 4, 1864.

Where captured
When captured
Remarks: *Yazoo City, Miss.*
July 14
Chronic Diarrhea
1863.

+ Name appears in
column of names as
Herman Amittel.

* Rec'd. Cox Wharf, James River, Oct. 15th, 1864, from Lt. Col.
Jno. E. Mulford, Asst. Art. for Exchange. Three hundred & thirty
three paroled prisoners (Confederate) of war, including 106
officers (& 1 dead). - W. H. Hatch, (Capt. & Asst. Agent of Exchange)
[Taken from roll No. 90, Point Lookout, Md.]

Number of roll:
130; sheet 1.
(6396)

J. P. Sturtevant
Copy

(Confederate.)

K Wales Legion

Herman Knittel
Lieut. Co. Wales Legion
Reg't

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Point Lookout, Md.

Date of arrival

Johnson's Island
Oct 11, 1864.

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14, 1863.

Remarks:

Exchanged October 11th
1864

Point Lookout, Md., Register No. 2; page

389

J. A. Brien

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Admitted ^L *H.*

24, Co. *b* *Wauls* Reg't *Taylor*

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

No. 211

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the
Texas Miss Dept, having been surrendered by
Genl E Kirby Smith, C. S. A., Commanding said Department,
to Maj. Gen. E. P. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of
West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn Parole of Honor, that I will not
hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capa-
city whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to
the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from
the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United
States.

Done at Nebraska
this 27 day of June 1865.

J. P. Whittier
2nd Lieut Co C 74th Regt Ia
Lifes

The above-named Officer will not be disturbed by United States authorities, as
long as he observes his parole, and the laws in force where he resides. Washington Co Ia

E. A. Lewis
Maj & Post Marshal

J. Hermann

~~Thomson~~ Smith

Line. Co. G. 1st Reg. U.S. Cavalry

Div. of W. I.

Regt. of Artillery

Examined Aug 8th / 63
Recommend, that he be
tried by Mil. Com. for
violation of oath.

J. Clement
S. O. M. G.
West A. Camp Clark
Johnson Island
Aug 19th 1863

Wanted See Report

SK

Dear Sir -
I have the honor to acknowledge
the receipt of your letter of the
11th inst. in relation to the
above mentioned party. I have
been in communication with
the proper authorities and
will endeavor to settle the
matter as soon as possible.
Very respectfully,
J. C. Smith

WHAT IMPRESSION DOES THE PRISONER MAKE—

Thankful ~~and~~

Candid ~~_____~~

W. H. H.

Time.

~~Surrounding~~

Vigorous.

Культура.

牛

10

recommend, that the prisoner be tried by trial.
Jams. for violation of oath. (Sealed) x
Ed. J. M. D.

A. communis n. ;

Lemmas: Knittel
 of Washington County
 Dec 1890

Taken the 2 day of
August 1843.

Confined at *Gratiot*
Steel Prison.

Taken by L. C. Bessner
 Lt. J. P. M. G.

Statement of Herman Knittel

a Prisoner at the Gratiot St. Prison, St. Louis, made the
8th day of August 1863.
My age is twenty seven years.
I live in Washington County, Texas -
I was born in Trufria
I was captured in Yazoo City, Miss.
on or about the 17th day of July 1862.

The cause of my capture was, being a Rebel soldier

I was in arms against the United States, and was a rank, Second Lieut.
in Capt. Naigt Company, 1st Hall's Texas Regiment
I was sworn into the Rebel service about the 28th
day of April 1862, by Capt. Drake
in Houston, Texas, for three years
or during the war

When captured, I was first taken to Nicholsburg and remained
there about eight days and was
examined there by
Gratiot St. Prison about the third day of August 1863

I took the oath of allegiance to the United States, about the month
of July 1859 in Washington Co. Texas.
at the time, I was naturalized.

Sworn to &
Subscribed by the Prisoner, the day
first named, in my presence.

J. Remon Sta
A. P. M. S.

H. Knittel

THE PRISONER MAKES ADDITIONAL STATEMENTS AS FOLLOWS, IN ANSWER TO QUESTIONS:

1. How many times have you been in arms during the rebellion?

Once

2. What commands have you served under?

Genl. Pemberton & Lermy

3. What battles or skirmishes have you been in?

at Fort Pemberton & Yazoo City

4. Did you have arms, or were you out on picket, or what part did you take in the action?

I had arms & on duty as a Lieut. with my company.

5. Have you ever furnished arms, or ammunition, horse, provisions, or any kind of supplies, to any rebels? State when, where, and how often.

I never have.

6. Was there any rebel camp near you, that you did not give notice of to the U. S. troops?

7. Have you ever been with any one taking or pressing horses, arms or other property?

I never have

8. Are you enrolled in the S. M. M. - loyal or disloyal?

I am not enrolled in the S. M. M.
I am disloyal

9. Are you a southern sympathiser?

I am

10. Do you sincerely desire to have the southern people put down in this war, and the authority of the U. S. Government over them restored?

I do not

11. How many slaves have you? *None*

12. Have you a wife—how many children?

I have a wife & three children.

13. What is your occupation? *Clerk*

14. What relatives have you in the rebellion?

None

15. Have you ever been in any Rebel camp? If so, whose—when—where—and how long? What did you do? Did you leave it, or were you captured in it?

I have been in camp with my Regiment, in Texas, La & Miss. About the 13th of May I was ordered with my company to Yazoo City, where we over taken prisoners. I don't think I violated the oath I took in 1859.

*Sworn to & subscribed before me
this 3rd day of August 1863*

*J. Clemen Lieut &
A. P. M. G.*

J. H. Smith

1449
Knittel, Herman

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieutenant 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knittel H.

+ 1950
Knoche, J

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736011
2	6127
3	6243
4	6347
5	6448
6	6536
7	8732
8	9204
9	50723794
10	44280110
11	44279350
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

K Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Knochen
Pvt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862
Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1862
Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from
To what time enlistment, 1862

Remarks: Bounty not paid.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Knoche

Priv.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put. J. Knoche

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Knoche

Pos., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. K. Knoche

Put., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Krigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Name appears in column.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Krigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

May 22

50736448

1912.

of names Present as
J. Knoch...

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Knoche

Put. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. 7 Feb. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When June , 186 .

Where Cap. Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom *

To what time June 30 , 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without
+ full term

(over)
*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark?

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

50736536

2
10
11

leave s. the reorganiza-
tion nov. 1-1863.

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. J. Kroeche

, Co. *F*, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Garrison

Copyist.

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R

Knoche

, Co. T, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of

Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., T. M. Grand Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Timmons

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Knoche

, Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186 .

Residence *Labadie Prairie*
Washington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

W. F. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

12
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

100

(100)

C. J. F. J.

Copyright

Confederate.)

K

John T. ...
St. Louis, Mo.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled *State not dated*

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 186

Remarks:

Number of rolls

00

(2006)

See 1234

Copyright

Knoche John
Regt. Co. D. 1st Cavalry Reg't Legion

(Confederate.)

2

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>2</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Amnesty Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

No 42
J. Knoch

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, J. Knoche a Squad of Co. D. 2nd Bn. 1st Minn. Inf., Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A. Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. Knoche

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 16th day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

20th Reg't
Major

Ohio
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

J. Knoche
Wall's Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 10 1863.
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

John Knoche a *Priv* of Co. *F* Reg't *Miss Lyon*
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest
J. L. ...
John Knoche

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 10 day of July 1863.

C. Hecatt 1st Reg't *Illinois* Vols.
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER

1950-a
Knoche, John

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion
(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knoche, J.

1984
Knocher, John
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knoche, J.

1872
Knoche, J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knoche, J.

1973
Knoestocke, F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klopsteck, Herman

1954
Knoll, F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knolle, F.

+ 1955
Knolle. F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730961
2	1045
3	1241
4	1388
5	1509
6	1625
7	1735
8	47528504
9	47254092
10	47061890
11	47052588
12	50200822
13	45697791
14	45704698
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Knoller

H Corp, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 28*, 186 *2*.

Enrolled:

When *March 22*, 186 *.*

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 4*, 186 *.*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *186* *.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Neele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

4 Corp.

Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteer; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of six cavalry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

F. Knolle
Privt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. L. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Corporal till*
August 4, 1862 (wounded)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 23

50731241

1912

reduced by Genl. order
No. 34.

H Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. H. Waul
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. A. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid: _____

By whom *Capt. N. Badams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Volz's Company Volunteers; Captain Volz's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., June 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark: _____
[Signature]
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Knolle

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

83

(642)

Chas. Knolle

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

J. Knoller

Put....., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*....., 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*....., 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*....., 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. Johnson

(Confederate.)

H | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

F. Knolle

Privt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or thereabouts*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams & Co.*

To what time *Apr. 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Taken prisoner*

at Yazoo City, Miss. July 4/63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank, mark:

W. J. Adams

(Confederate.)

A | *Legion Texas*
J. A. Hill
Det. Co. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet

2

(880b)

W. Fish

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A | Texas Legion | Texas

F. A. Knoll
Pvt. Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Mem-
phis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

25; sheet 3

D. J. G. Turner

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Kc

114

Fred Knable
Pvt. Co. C, Wall's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Yazoo City Miss.*

When captured *July 14*

Received *Aug. 3*, 1863.

Discharged *Aug. 13*, 1863.

Remarks: *Camp Morton Ind.*

Number of roll:

61; sheet *6 M. Leonard*

(200b)

Copy

1

Appears on it

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Boll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Yazoo City Miss
July 14, 1863.

Number of roll:

113; sheet

(039b)

2

M.C. Wiley Copyright

Copyright

(Confederate.)

K

Wells Legion Tex

Frederick Knottle
Priv Co C Wells Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received

Aug. 14, 1863.

Where captured

Yazoo County

When captured

July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Died Jan
27-1864.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 141

C. E. M. Laughlin
Copied

(Confederate.)

K Walls Region Tex
Frederick Knolle
Pvt Co C Walls Region Tex

Appears on a

Register

of the sick and wounded at Prison Hospital, Camp
Morton, Indianapolis, Ind.

Complaint

Cr Diarrhea

Admitted

, 1864

Died

Jan 27

, 1864

Remarks

Died in Quarters

Correction in pass etc says
See Men

ed. Reg. No. 130; page 27

J. B. Hyatt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

9K Wall's Legion Tex
J. R. Kinolle
Pvt Co B Wall's Texas Legion

Appears on a record of

Prisoners of War

who have died at Camp Morton, Indianapolis,
Indiana.

Where captured Waco City Tex
When captured July 14, 1863.
When joined station Aug 14, 1863.
Died Jan 27, 1864.
Cause of death Died in quarters.

Number of grave 730
Locality of grave Green Lawn
Cemetery

Remarks:

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 2; page 9

(5896)

Kinolle

Original

1950
Knolle, Frederick

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knolle, F.

+ 1957
Knolle. H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730991	20
2	1099	21
3	1236	22
4	1383	23
5	1504	24
6	1621	25
7	1734	26
8	47528500	27
9	47254088	28
10	47061895	29
11	47052593	30
12	47237122	31
13	45697794	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knaller

Priv, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Dated Apr 28*, 186 *2*.

Enrolled:

When

March 22

, 186

Where

Industry

By whom

Boader

Mustered into service:

When

Apr. 4

, 186

Where

Houston

By whom

Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul

Copy

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. H. Waul
Part. { *Capt Robert Voigt's Company,*
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

June 22, 1862.
Industry
Matthews

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4, 1862.
Houston
Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Bounty received but unpaid
, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company Q, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 51, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Knolle
Priv, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

[Signature] *Copyist*

(Confederate.)

H | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Knolle
Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt S. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Knaller

Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 4

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Johnson

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Knolle
Capt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

, 1863

, 1864

, 1865

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

H. Knolle
Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H B Adams & Co*

To what time *Apr 30*, 1863

Present or absent. *Absent*

Remarks: *Taken prisoner
at Yazoo City, Miss July 14/63*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

1st *Texas Legion* *Texas*

N. Knolle

2nd Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Where captured _____, 186 .

When captured *Yazoo City*

Remarks: *July 13*, 1863.

Number of roll:

25 sheet *3*

(1863)

A. J. Williams

Copyist

(Confederate.)

A | *Ligon Texas*
H. Knell
Det. Co. C. Texas Ligon

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186 .

Where captured *Yazoo City.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

2; sheet *2*

(4896)

R. W. Fish

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

K6

Tex.

Herman^x Knable,
Put. Co. C, Wall's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated Not dated

_____, 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863.

Received Aug. 3, 1863.

Discharged Aug. 13, 186 .

Remarks: Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

161 ; sheet 6 M. Leonard,

(0006)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

H

Herman Arnold
Pri Co C, 1st Ill Legion C.S.A

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

Yazoo City - Miss

When captured

July 14, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

113; sheet 2

(6896)

M.C. Gilkey
Copied.

(Confederate.)

K | *Halls Legion* | *Texas*

H. Knolle
Port Co C Halls Texas Legion

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to
City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for ex-
change.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind.,
February 26, 1865.

Where captured

Yazoo City Miss

When captured

July 14, 1863

Remarks:

** Name appears in col. of names as*
Harmon Knolle

Number of roll:

108; sheet 10

(6396)

L. M. Mudd
Copyist

(Confederate.)

N Wells Region Tex

Hyman Knolle
Pvt Co Wells Region

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 14, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Transferred
for Exchange Feb.
26-1865.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 141

L. E. M. Loughlin

(630)

Copied

Knolle, Hyman

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knolle, H.

1864
Knopstick, H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klopsteck, Herman

1892
Knowl, J

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knowl, J

1861
Knowl. F

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729369	20
2	9977	21
3	9475	22
4	9591	23
5	9747	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

H.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Knowl

Ent., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Jasper.

By whom Capt. Stoval.

Mustered into service:

When

Where, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. Stewart.

Copyist.

50721529

1912.

time extended for war.
Bounty paid.

(Confederate.)

H. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

H. Knorr.

Det. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Jasper*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—H. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

H. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Knowl^x

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1862.

Where Jasper.

By whom Capt. Stoval.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McIteen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: *Name appears in column of Names Present as F. Knowl

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(102)

Jno. S. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. K. K. K.
Port., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Jasper.

By whom Capt. Stoval.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Issued Stewart.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

H.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Knowl

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 10

, 1861.

Where

Jasper.

By whom

Capt. Stoval

Period

Mar.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *died in Hospital*

Uaden. Nov. 14, 1862.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. S. Stewart

Copyist.

1462
Knowle, J.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Knowle, J.

✓ 1963
Kobs. F

Co. 4, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736062	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also Supplement & misc.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kols

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30 , 1862

Enrolled: , 186 .

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: Received the bounty (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright

50736062

50736062

1912.

Reported to Capt. Whigley
in Houston June 2 - 62. had
his furlough extended for
three days. Afterward
conscripted & sent to the
Sappers & Miners & pre-
vented from reporting to
the Co. at Camp Haul.

No. 674

I, the undersigned, Director of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been authorized by General C. Henry Smith, U. S. A., Commanding said Department, to deliver General C. B. J. Smith, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn parole of honor, that I will not bear arms in the Service of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Frederick. Lohr:

Done at Houston
this 27th day of June, 1865.

Harris Co. Tex.

Consent in All D & M.

1964
+ Koch Jacob

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736007	20
2	6122	21
3	6238	22
4	6342	23
5	6444	24
6	8530	25
7	8726	26
8	9198	27
9	47256037	28
10	47248783	29
11	46870048	30
12	45334039	31
13	45355953	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Koch

Put. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Quitsch.

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted 1 term, 1862.

Where Extended for the war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Maj. J. H. Oswald.

To what time Apr. 30, 1862.

Remarks Bounty paid One C. States \$5.70

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Rebels) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D. Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Koch

Part.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitsch

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Caswald

To what time Apr. 30 , 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dir. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Koch

Part, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept + Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitsch

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Koch

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Zuitsch

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Vicksburg) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Koch.

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitsch

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Koch

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When x, 186 .

Where x

By whom Capt. Lutzsch

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom x

To what time Apr. 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Taken prisoner

* Roll torn

(over)
This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

MAY 29

50738530

1912.

during the siege of
Vicksburg, while scout.

Confederate.

R

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Roch

1st, Co. T, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Chr.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. F. Dunell

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Re *F* *Koch*

, Co *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

William Lane

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

(Confederate.)

Ch

Wm. Leggett

No. 1

Wm. Leggett

Appears on a

List

of Confederate prisoners of war forwarded to
Memphis, Tenn., June 9, 1863.

List dated Provost Marshal General's Office, Near
Vicksburg, June 9, 1863.

Where captured

Near Vicksburg

When captured

June 1, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

4

E. J. Parker

(639b)

Copyist

(Confederate)
Wall, Lyon

Roll of Prisoners of War
June 12, 1863.

Appears on a

sent from Vicksburg, Miss., to Memphis, Tenn.,

Roll dated

Not dated

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Near Vicksburg
June 4, 1863

Number of roll:
273 sheet

(8396)

Roll

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Wm. W. W. W. W. W.

Wm. W. W. W. W. W.

Wm. W. W. W. W. W.

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received *June 14*, 1863.

Where captured *Near Vicksburg*

When *June 1*, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *14*

(Confederate.)

N. Hall's Legion, Tex.

Jacob Koch
Cot. Co. F. Hall's Texas Legion.

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received June 20, 1863.

Where captured Picksburg Miss.

When captured June 1, 1863.

When exchanged _____

_____, 1866

By whom exchanged _____

Remarks, charges, &c. Released on
Oath by Order of the Sec.
of War Sept. 23, 1863.

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page _____

650. Jacob Ausmus

Approved.

(Confederate.)

Walters Legion

Jacob Hark

Walters Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

released from Alton Military Prison during the
month of September, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Nicholsburg, Mo.

When captured

June 21

, 1863.

Remarks:

Released on oath and
bond Sept 23, 1863 by
order of Secy of War

M. J. Grand

OATH OF ALLEGIANCE

Jacob^{or} Koch
Released 23 Sep 1863

I Jacob Rock of _____ County,
of Galveston State of Texas, do
solemnly swear that I will bear true allegiance to the United
States, and support and sustain the Constitution and Laws there-
of; that I will maintain the National Sovereignty paramount
to that of all State, County, or Confederate powers; that I will
discourage, discountenance, and forever oppose secession, rebellion,
and the disintegration of the Federal Union; that I disclaim
and denounce all faith and fellowship with the so-called Confede-
rate Armies, and pledge my honor, my property and my life, to the
sacred performance of this my solemn oath of allegiance to the
Government of the United States of America. and further that I was
was conscripted into the Rebel service at Galveston
Texas on or about the 25 day of May 1862

Certificate:

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this Twenty Third day of
September A.D. 1863.
G. N. Kincaid
Commanding Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.
Seal
Adj. J. H. Regdon
Adjt Military Prison

Witnesses:

Edwin Davis
Adj. J. H. Regdon
Adjt Military Prison

IN TRIPLICATE

One copy to be given to person taking the oath.

One copy to be sent to the Headquarters of the Department.

One copy to the Commanding Officer or Provost Marshal of the camp, garrison, town or county
where the oath was taken; and no oath to be administered except by order or with the
knowledge of said Commanding Officer or Provost Marshal. And this oath, taken and sub-
scribed by Jacob Rock shall be his safeguard, unless vio-
lated in any of its obligations.

DESCRIPTION.

YEARS OF AGE	EYES	HAIR	COMPLEXION	HEIGHT		OCCUPATION	RANK	REGIMENT OR RESIDENCE
				FEET	INCHES			
26	blue	brown	Fair	5	5 1/2	Barber	Private	Galveston Texas

Is a resident of Galveston Texas

1965
* Koch Joseph

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

150736006	20
6121	21
6237	22
6347	23
6443	24
6529	25
8725	26
9190	27
44275206	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also J Koch, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph Koch
Post. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 26, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Evans.

Mastered into service:

When May 26, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Evans.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Remarks: County paid. Due to States \$2.10

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. P. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph Koch

Priv., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 26, 1862

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Evans

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1861

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 2d Div. and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph Koch.

Put in, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 25, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

J. H. Evans.

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(145)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph Koch

Publ., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 25, 1862

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Evans.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Braz and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph Koch,

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 25., 1862

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Evans

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31., 1862

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joe Koch

Pos., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When x, 186 .

Where x

By whom J. H. Evans

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom x

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Roll torn

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

R

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. J. Rich

, Co. T, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,
for the month of *Apr.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186 J.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

D. J. Russell

Copyright.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joe Koch

Co. T, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex. 2d Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osbourne

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph E. Egan
Out, Co: *—*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Absent*

E. Martin

Koch Joseph
Priv., Co. F, 2nd Batt. 1st Reg't Texas Legion

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Koch

1/10

10



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Joseph Rock a Private of Co. H 1st Reg't Moles in Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Joseph Rock

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John B. G.

May

Reg't

Ohio

Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1400
Koenecke, F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private. Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koenecke, Fred.

+ 1967
Koenig. A

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150730958

20

1042

21

1243

22

1391

23

1512

24

1628

25

1727

26

8996

27

44282358

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Aug. Koenig, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. V. König

1 Corp., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr. 28*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Apr. 2*, 186*2*

Where *Bellville*

By whom *Mathews*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186*2*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. D. Koenig
1 Corp., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1861.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 2
Bellville
Matthews

, 1861.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4
Houston
E. M. Drake

, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Security received but no pay
, 186

Remarks *Appointed 1 Corp Apr. 4, 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

2296
Copies.

W Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Hoernig
Privt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organisation named above,
for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Corporal till*

Aug. 4, 1862, reduced to privt

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Hoernig
Copyist.

MAX 29

50731243

2161

by Genl. order No 34

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. V. Koening
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. B. Adams

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. V. Hoening
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. Voelting
Put *Put*, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. , Feb*, 186 *3*

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 186 *2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 *2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Konig
Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt A B Adams & Co*

To what time *Apr 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

K Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Keinig
Rt, Co. *6*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

B. J. Burnett

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K' Mauls Legion Texas

A. Koenig
Capt. K' Mauls Legion Tex.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated.*

Date of capture *July 3*, 1863.

Where taken *Yazoo City Miss.*

Hair *Sandy*; eyes *Blue*; height *5 ft 9 in.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1

(668)

A. Koenig

Copyist.

No. 1104

August König

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter sette in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

August König
Lieut. Col. Wm. L. Ingles

Done at Columbus, Texas, this

21st day of July, 1865.

Lux

David Harvey

Captain U. S. V. Provost Marshal.

Gayle County Texas

10/10/8
+ Koenig, Louis

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731100
2	1238
3	1385
4	1506
5	1623
6	1730
7	47254089
8	47528501
9	47061896
10	47052594
11	47237123
12	45697795
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

H | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Koernig

Put., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Mustered into service:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

last paid:

By whom *Rebounty and no pay received*

To what time *1862*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Mirel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Timmons

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. Koenig
Privt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt Robt Voigt*

Period *near*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent. *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Louis Koenig
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 3*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. B. Adams *Capt.*

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Koenig
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Voigt*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Koenig
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 11

, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*The company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Koenig

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

L. Konig
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *June 11*, 1863

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Vaught*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. B. Adams a. c. m.*

To what time *Apr. 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)
Texas Legion

L. Tornig
Pt. Co. 6. 10th Legion

Roll of Prisoners of War
captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Mem-
phis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated 1st dated
 _____, 186

Where captured *Yazoo city*
When captured *July 15*, 1863

Remarks:

25 g about
Vicksburg-Mt
(650b)

R. J. C. Russell

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A. 1 Legion Texas

J. H. Herring
Det. Co. 16. 1st Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured _____, 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks: _____

Number of roll:

By sheet 2

(2006)

R. W. Fish

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Lee

Lewis Koenig,
Pvt. Co. E, Wall's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Yazoo City Miss.*

When captured *July 14*

Received *Aug. 3*, 1863.

Discharged *Aug. 13*, 1863.

Remarks: *Camp Morton, Ind.*

Number of roll:

161; sheet

(339b)

C. M. Leonard

Approved

(Confederate.)

James H. Collier
1st Co C, 11th La Inf C.S.A.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

Yazoo City - Miss

When captured

July 14

1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet 2

J. N. C. Wilkey
Appr'd.

(Confederate.)

A. J. Hall *Tex.*

Art. to Hall, ex. Leg.

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to
City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for ex-
change.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind.,
February 26, 1865.

Where captured *Yazoo City Miss.*
When captured *July 14, 1863.*

Remarks:

Name appears in col. of names as
Louis Roenig

Number of roll:

100; sheet *10*

(6896)

P. Murdoch
Copyist

H (Confederate.)
Wallerigan *Tex.*

Lewis *Kearney*
Pos. Co *(Wallerigan)*

Appears on a roll of
Prisoners of War
at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received *Aug 11, 1863.*

Where captured *Yazoo City*
July 14, 1863.

When captured
Remarks, charges, &c.: *Transferred*
for Exchange Feb.
26-1863.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 141

L. E. McLaughlin
Copied

(CONFEDERATE.)

K

L. Kenney
Pat. Hatten Leagon
Walls

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital, Howard's Grove,
Richmond, Virginia.

Date

March 11

, 1865.

Remarks:

Paralyzed March 28/65

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 225, page 116.

H. W. Rouse

1000

Copyright.

[Faint handwritten text, possibly "The National..."]

Receiving and Wayside Hospital,
or General Hospital No. 9,
Richmond, Virginia.

Disposition Accepted, 1862
Date Jan 17, 1862

Remarks: _____, 1862.

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or other markings on the paper.

AL Mizer

(CONFEDERATE.)

K | Walstecks Leg | Tex

L. Koenigh

Prof Walstuck's Leg Tex

Appears on a Register of *Walls*

**General Hospital, Howard's Grove,
Richmond, Virginia.**

Admitted Mar 10, 186 J.

Diagnosis Catarrhus

Remarks: -----

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 245, page 222

(625)

H. S. Douglas
5100 Copyist.

Copyist.

1969
+
Koenneke, Fred

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730081	20
2	0181	21
3	0884	22
4	0314	23
5	0452	24
6	0572	25
7	0623	26
8	0786	27
9	8438	28
10	8964	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also: _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K
Fred Koenig

Put, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.

Age *22* years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
Dates *April 15*, 1862.

for *March 17*, 1862.

Enrolled: *Spring*

When *March 17*

Where *Spring*

By whom *Wm. H. H. H.*

Mustered into service: *April*, 1862

When *Houston*

Where *Capt. H. H. H.*

By whom *Strike*

Last paid: *1862*

By whom *1862*

To what time *1862*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry, artillery given to Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

Copyright

Waul's Legion. Texas.

P. A. , Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. S. L.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Keoncke
Co. D

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186 *J*

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place

Remarks: , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:
Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 6, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. P. Duncomb

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*3*.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. M. J. J. J.*

Period *1863*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. J. J.*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mox and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

I. Konnecke

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept - Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt J. M. Frazer

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. M. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. F. Waul
Co. D, 1

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186*3*.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place

Remarks: , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st B. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Timmons

Copy.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Koenecke
Or, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan'y & Feb'y, 1864

Enlisted:

When April, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 3, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ardn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Wm. Potter

Captain.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. B, 1 Batt'n,

Company Muster Roll
ization named at

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above.
for
Listed:

Enlisted:
Who

When

Where

By whom.

Period

Last paid:

By paid
To whom

To what time

Present or absent
Remarks: x

Remarks: x 1

• This company
Vathulius Company
and Company
etry B...

This company was known at various times as Captain
 Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company
 and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st In-
 fantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed
 part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment. Under authority
 Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of six companies of a cavalry
 re-organized in October, 1862, and then on March 8, 1864, it was
 Colonel Waul organized the battalions of six companies of a cavalry
 battalion in October, 1862, and then on March 8, 1864, it was
 panies, and two infantry battalions, an artillery company, and
 the fall of Vicksburg and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
 Mississippi River and the cavalry battalion served each. After
 but it was also known as Willin's Command Texas Cavalry. Some
 of its members, who had become separated from their command
 and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
 ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
 A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
 some time prior to March 22, 1864, the remnant of Company
 N, Artillery Battalion, and it appeared to have been transferred to
 the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the two infantry bat-
 talions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
 N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
 Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Bank mark:

**"Confederate."
Wan's Legion. Texas.**

Wan's Legion.

Техни.

Wan's Lodge
F. J. Womvick
Capt. Chas. Nathan
Wan's Tex.

Wentzville
Capt. Chas. Nathusius' Company,
Wentzville Texas Legion.*

Q. 22

Muster Bollt
amed abo

2 years on a **Muster Roll**
of the organization named above.
dated Camp Wa
July 1

the organization named above.
Roll dated Camp July 14
Commander Law

Activity ☒ Normal
☐ Mild or single ☒ Severe

Married or single Married

Remarque:

• This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius Company of Volunteers, Captain Nathanius Company and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, C. Wall's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry and Wall's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then composed of six companies of cavalry, six companies of artillery and six companies of infantry. The cavalry battalions of six companies served in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and the artillery battalions of six companies served in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The infantry battalions of six companies served in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company was detached from the Trans-Mississippi Department in 1864, and was subsequently reorganized as Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, C. Wall's Texas Legion.

This company was known at various times
 as Company C, Wad's Texas Legion, Captain Nathaniel
 Wad's Texas Legion, and subsequently
 as Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
 It was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to
 Colonel Wad by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was
 re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry
 battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
 panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
 the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
 Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wad's Legion. Some
 of its members who had become separated from their command
 and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
 ganized in 1864 into Steele's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company
 A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
 some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
 Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
 the 2d Texas Field Battery in March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
 talions were consolidated by S. O. M. H. in March, 1864, and formed Timmons'
 N. Mex. and Ariz. Infantry.
 From copy (made in the R & P. Office War Department in
 1895) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant
 General's Office, U. S. A., at St. Louis, Mo., dated March 21, 1864, and
 of Texas.—R & P. 76471.

R. R.

Book mark:

W. W. R. R. R.

Open

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Bo Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *2* - years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll during *Camp near*

July 14

1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *single*

Residence *Near*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - M. & P. 73476.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for 186

Enlisted: 186

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hiebel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyright.

+ *Kornicke*

Regt, co. *Waul's* *Regt* *Legion*

(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

F. Kounets

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I William H. Smith of Reg't 1st
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.
may AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Koensake, F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koennecke, Fred.

✓ 1471
Kohrman Paulin

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal
CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50730182
2. 0885
3. 0313
4. 0453
5. 0573
6. 0684
7. 0763
8. 44274977
9.
10.
11.
12.
13.
14.
15.
16.
17.
18.
19.

20.
21.
22.
23.
24.
25.
26.
27.
28.
29.
30.
31.
32.
33.
34.
35.
36.
37.
38.
39.
40.

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also P Kohrman Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Consideration)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March 5 to June 3, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 4, 186

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Nathusius

Mastered into service:

When May 4, 186

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom As paymaster

To what time , 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. C. Drake

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Nathusius
Age 25 years.
Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 14

1862

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

Mark:

W. C. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John
John, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 4*, 186

Where *Company*

By whom *Capt. O. Nathaniel*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hunt's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William H. Waul
Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *July 4*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Nathusius*

Period *1862*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. W. Potter, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov 1862*, 186 2

Enlisted:

When

Nov 1862, 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Oct 31, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January & February*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Jones*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Jones*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Potter

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1st Texas
of Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for June - July, 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Mr. Grassham

To what time Dec. 31, 1866.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

K Confederate.)
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. P. Ashman
4th Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

82

(894)

J. B. Douglas
Capt.

Kohrmann P.
4th Co. B 1st Batt. Va. Artillery
Receives

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l.

Discharge from Service

Drugs

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l.

Transportation

P. Kohlmann

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, Richard Schumann, of Co. B. 1st Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Richard Schumann

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

10th Reg't Ohio
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

Kollmey, G. L.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kollmey, G. L.

1973

Hollmer, G. L.
 Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731103	20
2	1240	21
3	1387	22
4	1508	23
5	1624	24
6	1736	25
7	47528502	26
8	47254090	27
9	47061899	28
10	47237121	29
11	45697797	30
12	44339994	31
13	47052597	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
 Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. C. Hollman
Priv., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30 1862*

Enrolled:

When *June 13*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt R. Voigt*

Mustered into service:

When *June 13*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt R. Voigt*

Last paid:

By whom *Rebounty and he pay received*

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. L. Kollmeier
Put, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 13*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt. Rott Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time *186*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Max, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[Signature]

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. L. Kallmeyer
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

G. L. Kallmeyer

Confederate Texas.

Waul's Legion.

W. J. Hollman
1st Infantry Battalion,
Co. C, { Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Volz's Company Volunteers; Captain Volz's Company and Com-
pany E. Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions of the 1st and 2nd
Mississippi-River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1861 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. The com-
pany was detached from the command of Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
A of the 1st Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed "Thomson's
Regiment Texas Infantry."

Blank mark:

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. L. Hollmer

Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Hollmer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. L. Hollman
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb

Enlisted:

, 1862

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Kulmer
Capt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *June 11*, 1863

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams & Co.*

To what time *Apr. 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Taken pris at
Yazoo City Miss July 14/63*

*The company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature] *Capt.*

(Confederate.)

N. L. Dixon | *Texas*
J. K. Helms
Det. Co. (C.) Texas Division

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured

Where captured *Yazoo City*, 186 .

Remarks:

Number of roll:

By sheet *2*

(2896)

Christie

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A | *Texas Legion* | *Texas*

G. L. Holmcy

Pst. Co. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet *3*

(1863)

A. J. S. Hunsell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K6

114

Godfried Halling
Pvt. Co. B, Wall's 1st Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*
....., 186 .

Where captured *Yazoo City Miss.*
When captured *July 14*, 1863.
Received *Aug. 3*, 186 .
Discharged *Aug. 13*, 186 .
Remarks: *Camp Morton Ind.*

Number of roll:

Sheet

7 M. Leonard

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

No

Texas

Godfred Collmer
Pri Col. Hall Legion C.S. a

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

Yazoo City - Miss

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

18; sheet

2

M.C. Gilkey

Copyright

(Confederate.)

N | Halls Legion | Texas

L. D. Hollmer
Private Co. Halls Texas Legion

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to
City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for ex-
change.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind.,
February 26, 1865.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Yazoo City Miss.
July 14, 1863.

*Name appears in Col. of names as
Isidore L. Hollmer

Number of roll:

100; sheet 10

(6896)

L. Murdoch
Copist

N (Confederate.)
Walls Higon Tex
Godfrey Kollmeyer
Regt 120 Co Walls Higon
Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War
at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received *Aug 14*, 1863.
Where captured *Yazoo City*
When captured *July 14*, 1863.
Remarks, charges, &c.: *Transferred*
for Exchange Feb.
26-1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 141

C. E. M. Laughlin
Copyright

(Confederate.)

Texas

G. L. Kollmeyer
Priv. Co. C, 1st Texas Legion
Residence Washington Co. Tex

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated

Not dated

Date of parole

Not stated

No. of parole

1015

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(652)

B. J. S. S. S.

Copyright

Write nothing above this line.

A. S. O. 10th St.
July 5, 1912.

Mr. Whitcomb.

Card from

Roll 113, sheet 2,
St. Louis, Mo. shows

Godfred Hollmer,
Pvt. Co. C, Walls Section, O's a
Captured Yazoo City, Miss
July 14/63.

We fail to locate him,
Did he get to Camp Morton
in Aug. 1863?

Respectfully

J. Van Vranken
Cm

Mr Van Vranken:

Roll 2 Yazoo City Miss

Gd. Hollmer
Pvt Co C 1st Regt

Roll 161 St Louis

Godfried Kallning
Pvt Co B Walls Tex Reg

Regt Morton

Godfrey Kollmer
Pvt C Walls Tex Reg. Ques

July 10 11 24 1941
1 PM 4 AM

Write nothing below this line.

1975
Kollmey, Godfrey

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kollmey, G. L.

1875
Kolmey, G L

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kolmey, G L.

Kolnig, Louis

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koenig, Louis

Koenig, A.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koenig, A.

Konig, L

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koenig, Louis

1978-a
Konnecke, F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koennecke, Fred

1979
Korff. Ch

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150728849 Exchanged with CSA

1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein _____
Number of personal papers herein _____

Box Mark: _____

See also Charles Korff, H Tex Cav

1960
* Koryff. P

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50736009

6125

6241

6345

6447

6524

8730

9202

44275205

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Korff

Put. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Haul.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Mastered into service:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Haul.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty not paid.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 8th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Victor's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Arln, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Korff.

Put . . . , Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July + Aug. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Wichita) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. M. and Arn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book number

J. A. Ingraham

(542)

Copyright.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Texas.

Appears on P. Karl
P. Karl, Co. F, { 2nd

Appears on Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
of the organization named Waul's Texas Legion.*
for Company Muster
Sept

Company Muster Roll
Organization named above.

Enlisted:
Wh

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By St. paid
To whom

To what time

Present on

Remarks:

Remarks:

Adams
Aug. 31
P.

Present

[illegible]

Book marks:

Ja. S. Graham

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Korff

Pat., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Krigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Krigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Korff

Pat., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 54, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copied.

(Confederate)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Korff

Post., Co. F, { 2d Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June *, 1864.

Where Capt. Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom *

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: * Roll torn

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., M. Mez and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. P. Koff

, Co. F, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to Fort Smith, Arkansas, in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion, dated March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S.

Copyist.

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Re

P. Koff

, Co. 7, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Richardson

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Philip^{*} Krooff,
Sgt, Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Absent*

Same appears on duplicate of the
Philip^{} Krooff*

Number of rolls

54

(2000)

F. Marvin

Copyright

+
Korff Philipp
Priv. Co. 2nd Batta *Kautz's Legion*
 Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Amnesty Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9

A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Philip Horff*

Philip Horff of Reg't *20*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Philip Horff

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

John M. [Signature]

20 Reg't

Ohio

Vol.

Mej

AND PAROLING OFFICER

1980-a

Korff, Philipp

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Korff, P.

1751
Koch, Jacob.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koch, Jacob

1982

Kornig, L.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koenig, Louis

✓ 1983
Korth. A

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50731102
1301

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

H | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

C. S. North
Privt. { **Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,**
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt R Voigt*

Mustered into service:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Last paid:

By whom *Rebounty and no pay received*

To what time _____, 186*2*.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat. Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Johnson
Clerk.

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

A. Karth

Privt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 13*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt. Robt Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay due*

To what time , 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Discharged*

August 9 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Louis, and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. J. Johnson

Captain

12950
Kosh, J.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Koch, Jacob.

✓ 1955
Kosse. Louis.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50731089
2. 1237
3. 1384
4. 1505
5. 1622

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARKS:

See also

(Confederate.)

H | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Kasse
Put, { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Kansas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Regm. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Louis Kusser

Out, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 28*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. Rolt Voigt*

Period *read*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time *186*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

X | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Louis Kassel

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 25, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Detailed on

Business for the Legion

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

[Signature] Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Kasse

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted: May 28, 1862.

When

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Voigt

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Due him mileage

from Hales Spring

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Adams Captain

MAY 29

50731505

1912.

to Vicksburg 288
miles at 10¢ per
mile \$28 ⁸⁰

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Kasse
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 20*, 186*3*.

Where *Camp Waul*.

By whom *Capt Voigt*.

Period *war*.

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*.

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

W. H. Adams Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

K | *Wauls Legion*

Louis Korse
Priv *Wauls Legion*

Appears on a

Roll

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed by Capt. H. E. Loebnitz, A. Q. M., at Houston, Texas,

during the month of *Nov*, 1864

Nature of service *Clerk*

Physical condition *Disabled*

By whose order employed

Major Geo Magruder

Remarks: *Commenced his duties Nov 18/64*

Rank mark:

J. B. Hyatt

Original

(CONFEDERATE.)

K | Wauls Legion | Tex.

Louis Kosse

Privt, Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt Wauls Legion

Age years.

Appears on a

Return

of Post of Houston, Texas,

for the month of Jan. 1865.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Unlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition Disabled

Name of surgeon giving certificate

Surg. Riddell

When detailed 186

By whose order employed

Maj. Gen. Magruder

Nature of service Skilled Clerk

Remarks:

Miscellaneous File No. 289.

E. C. Thompson

Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

K | *1 Bat Maule Regt Tex*

Louis Kasse
Pvt Co C 1st Bat Maule Regt Tex

Appears on a

Roll

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty as clerks, mechanics, etc., at Houston, Texas, by Capt. H. E. Loebnitz, A. Q. M.,

during the month of *Feb*, 186*3*.

Physical condition *Disabled*

Name of surgeon giving certificate

Surg Reddell

By whose order employed

Nature of service *Clerk*

1 Class

Remarks:

Book mark:

J. B. Hyatt

(CONFEDERATE.)

K *Waul's Legion* *Texas*

Louis Kosse
Priv. Co. C. 1st Reg. Waul's Legion

Age *22* years.

Return

of Post of Houston, Texas.,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*4*.

Commissioned Officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition *Disabled*

Name of surgeon giving certificate

Surgeon Riddell

When detailed 186 ..

By whose order employed

Maj. Gen. Magruder

Nature of service *Skilled Clerk*

Remarks:

Miscellaneous File No. 288.

G. C. Thompson

(61)

Copyist.

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. 83

Paid the 29 day of Feb 1864

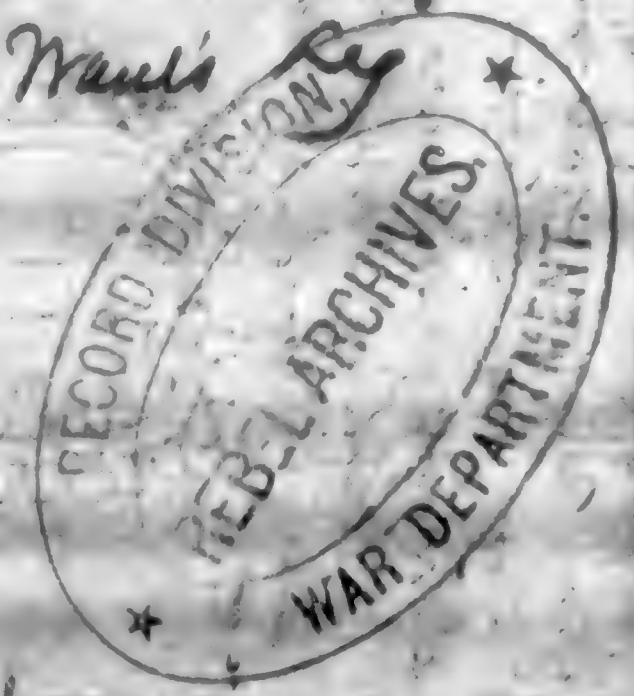
J. Reese Private

Sgt. Wm. F. Legum

forty four Dollars

Co E 1st Reg

Wm. F. Legum



(COPY.)

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of

Private of Company 'C' 1st Battalion 1st Cavalry Regiment of 1st Texas Infantry Volunteers.

NAME		RANK	DESCRIPTION							Where Born		Occupation	Enlisted				Last Paid		BOUNTY.	
			Age.	Eyes.	Hair.	Complexion.	Feet.	Inches.	State or Kingdom.	Town or County.	When.		Where.	By whom.	Period.	By whom.	To what Time	PAID.	DUE.	
Louis Koss		Private	23, 00	Brown	Brown	Fair	Five	Seven	Prussia	Marlin	Black	May 28/62	Camp	Capt. Dyer	1 year	By Capt. Dyer	1/1/63	1.00		

REMARKS:

Detailed to the Engineer Department on account of certificate of disability for field service, by Special Order No. 266 - III Adjutant Dist Texas etc, dated Sabine Pass October 1st 1863. Clothing account attested to October 1st 1863. Has drawn since then on Govt 12⁰⁰, on property 9⁰⁰ and per shoes 1⁰⁰ Total \$22⁰⁰

I Certify that the above is a correct transcript from the records of

Sebasco Series
Date January 1st 1864

Company 'C' 1st Battalion 1st Cavalry Regiment of 1st Texas Infantry Volunteers.
Signed: J. S. Schreiner
Comd'g Comp 'C' 1st Battalion 1st Cavalry Regiment of 1st Texas Infantry Volunteers.

The Confederate States,

To

Louis Koss

DR.

186

For pay from 31st October 1863 to 29th February

being four months and days, at \$11 per month.

\$44 00

For use of Horse and Arms. days, at 40 cts. per day.

For Clothing allowance.

For

Amount.

\$44 00

Deduct for Clothing overdrawn.

Balance paid.

\$44 00

I Certify that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this

29th day of February 1864
Thompson Harrison
Major Captain and Assistant Quartermaster.

RECEIVED AT

Stanton

By

29th day of February 1864

Maj Thompson Harrison

Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

for

WITNES:

Wm. Lawrence
Capt. Dyer

(Signed Deponent.)

Louis Koss

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. *252*

Paid the *30th* day of *June* 186*4*

Louis O'Keefe
Private, 10th Regt
eighty-eight Dollars

(COPY.)

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of Louis Kasse
of Company 1st Battalion of Louisiana Volunteers

NAME	RANK	DESCRIPTION					Where Born Town or County	Occupation	When Where	Period	Last Paid		BOUNTY
		Age	Height	Complexion	Feet	Inches					By whom	To what Time	
Louis Kasse	Servant	23	5' 10"	Dark	5' 10"	10"	Germany	Farmer	Germany	1861-1862	By Adams	to April 13	\$50

REMARKS: Received from Capt. J. B. Harrison Nov 17 1863
for services, one jacket, 1 pair shoes, 1 pair drawers
1 pair socks, 1 blanket, 1 pair trousers, 1 coat, 1 pair shoes
(signed) Louis Kasse

I CERTIFY that the above is a correct transcript from the records of

Major City Miss
Date July 13 1863

Capt. Candy Comp

The Confederate States,

To Louis Kasse DR.

186

For pay from 1st of November 1863 to 30 of June
1864 being 8 months and 11 days, at 11 per month.

8800

For use of Horse and Arms, days, at 40 cts. per day.

For Clothing allowance.

For

Amount.

8800

Deduct for Clothing overdrawn.

Balance paid.

8800

I CERTIFY that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this

30th day of June 1864
Thompson Harrison
CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER.

RECEIVED

Thompson Harrison Pay Master
this 30th day of June 1864
of 1864
dollars and 00 cents, in full of the above account.

WITNESS

(Signed Duplicate.)

Louis Kasse

Kossie . Louie

Detached from Tennessee Regt to office of
Chf. P. M. Houston Tex.

See personal papers of

Thompson Harrison

, Co. ,

Regt. P. M.

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

This card must not be taken from the file.

Lewis Lopez

Commutation of sentence

December 31st 1862

Warrant No 8.

~~Warrant No 5.~~

November 18

The Confederate States

J. Louis Kasse Jr

Date		Dollars	Cts
	For commutation of rations while sent to Texas on det. did service from the 29 th day of October to the 14 th day of December 1862, being 57 days at 75 cents per day	\$ 42	75

I certify, that the above account is correct,
that the commutation was made by my order and was
necessary for the public service, it being impracticable
to take rations in kind.

J. N. Wamb
Col. Comm.

Received at Grenada the 31st day of Decem.
ber 1862 from Capt. H. H. Henson a cash for my two dollars
and seventy five cents in full of the above.

Louis Kasse Jr

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. 336

Paid the 20th day of *Nov* 1863

Louis Koser. Private

Co C 1st Batt Maine Light

One Hundred & twenty five Dollars.

(COPY.)

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of Louis Kase
a Private of Company C. 1st Batt. Legion of Frank's Legion Volunteers.

NAME	RANK	DESCRIPTION.						Where Born.		Occupation.	Enlisted.				Last Paid.		BOUNTY.		
		Age.	Eyes.	Hair.	Complexion.	Feet.	Inches.	State or Kingdom.	Town or County.		When.	Where.	By whom.	Period.	By whom.	To what Time.	PAID.	TRUE.	
Louis Kase	Private	23 yrs	brown	auburn	fair	5	7	Samoa	Berlin	black		Aug 28/62	Camp Grant	Capt. J. W. Boyd	Mar	Capt. J. W. Boyd	30 April 1863	\$ 50 00	over

REMARKS: Detailed to the Engineer Dept. by Special Order No. 266 5th from Hdqtrs Dist. T. A. & N. M. Clothing due him from November 28th 1862 less \$4.00 for one pair of shoes drawn by him.

I Certify that the above is a correct transcript from the records of the Company Books & records

Station, Yazoo City, Miss

Date, July 13th 1863

1 "Signed."

Robt T. T. T. T. T.

Company "C" 1st Batt. Frank's Legion

The Confederate States,

To

Louis Kase

DR.

186 .

For pay from 30th April, 1863, to 31st October,
1863, being 6 months and — days, at \$ 11 per month.

For use of Horse and Arms, — days, at 50 cts. per day.

For Clothing allowance,

For

Amount,

Deduct for Clothing overdrawn,

Balance paid,

00

109 50

175 50

175 50

I Certify that I have ordered the above payment on his Descriptive List this 20th day of November, 1863.

Thos. W. W. W. W. W.

CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER

RECEIVED, at Stanton

this 20th day of November, 1863, of

Major Thompson Harrison, Quartermaster & S. A.

one hundred and seventy five Cents, in full of the above account.

WITNESS: W. W. W. W. W.
Chief Clerk

(Signed Duplicates.)

Louis Kase

Special Orders: Adjutant General's Office
No. 14

I expect that the following is
true and that the same is
by order of the Adjutant General

1. 2. 3.

Genl. Hospital

Houston Sept-21./63

Louis Korse. Co C. 1st Batt.
Infantry - Wards Legion -
has been examined. He
is permanently crippled in
the hip. by early disease -
probably Schofula -

He is unfit for duty in
the field. & would be exempt
from Conscription on that
account. - but inasmuch
as he writes a good hand
the Board cannot certify
that he is "unfit for duty in
any dept. of service" - at the
same time would respectfully
ask the attention of the
Maj Genl. Comd. to the within
Statement. -

Respectfully Submitted

W. P. Ritchell

Sen. Surg. of Regt

Noted for duty
in Engin Dept.

8/20. 266.

John.

Houston Texas

Sept 9. 1863

Louis Korse

Private Co C. 1st Batt Inf

Wards Legion.

asking to be discharged from
the service -

Engineers Office

for line City

Sept 1st 1863

Respectfully submitted
to the Major of Company
with the request that
if the discharge is ordered
from the Korse be employed
in the Engineers Office
in consideration of the
merits of Capt Korse
a very efficient & zealous
officer of the Eng. Dept.

very respectfully

Capt. J. P. Turner

A. A. &

Substantially

J. Substantially

Chas. H. Hays



No. 98

Houston September 7th 1863

Maj. Gen. J. H. Magruder
Comd'g District of Texas, Arizona & New Mexico
General

The undersigned, a private of Comp C, 1st Batt
of Inf. of Hunt's Texas Legion, begs leave to make the fol-
lowing statements to you: I am totally unfit
for military service, as will be seen by a accompanying
certificate from the medical examining board. I was
as unfit for the Service at the time of entering it, as I
am now, but was induced to join the ranks, contrary
to the wishes and persuasions of all my friends and acquaint-
ances, by pure motives of Patriotism, & I think that
probably I would be able to stand the hardships and per-
ils of a Soldier's life, in which case I felt myself
bound to enter the ranks and fight for my country, at the
same time thinking, that if I could not stand it I would
be entitled to and get my discharge at any time.

I did stand all the hardships all now, but last
winter's Campaign in Mississippi satisfied me as well as
my officers, that I was not able to do military duty, but
I did not ^{then} want to leave my command until the fall of
Dickensburg was decided, consequently on my arrival here
I applied for my discharge, & received the accompanying cer-
tificate from the medical board, which examined me and
would now respectfully beg your Excellency to order my
final Discharge.

I thought I was doing my duty to my country,
by entering the Service, crippled as I was at the time

and think it no more than right, that I should be discharged, after I have tried my best and find that I can do no good.

My father and brother are, like myself, in the Service, one of my Brothers died for his Country on the battlefield of Sharpsburg, leaving my old mother entirely alone, and as I am unfit for military duty, I want to stay and take care of her.

For the truth of any statements I can, not only refer you to the Commanding Officers of Haul's S. Regiment, but to a great number of the most respectable Citizens of this town.

Most respectfully,
Your Obedient Son

Louis Jones

1436
+ Kracka F

Co. a, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50729371	2
9978	2
9476	2
9592	2
9697	2
9798	2
50737956	2
8176	2
8407	2
44280093	2
44279343	2
	2
	2
	2
	2
	2
	2
	2
	2
	2

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Kracka

Pnt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
 22 { Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for *to June 30* , 1862

Enrolled:

When June, 17, 1865

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 186

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Last paid:

By whom

At what time 186

Remarks: Rec'd Bounty but no pay

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of colored men from Company G, 8th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Cavalry and some men from the 8d (Kirby's) Battalion, Texas Cavalry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Reg-
tment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the 1st Iowa Cavalry Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Iowa Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and sent back prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Iowa Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Iowa Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Iowa Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Iowa Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678, 2679, 26

Irving Stewart.

272

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Waul

Det. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

County of residence Washington

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862 and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894, from an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73274.

Rank mark:

Irish Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

H. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Kracka
Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

to Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 17

Where

Brenham

, 186

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

Mar

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

James Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Kracka.

Put., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, San Antonio, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Inos Stewart.

(Confederate.)

H. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

H. Kracker.

Privt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862.

Where *Brenham.*

By whom *Capt. Bolling.*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H
F. Hacka

1 Battalion,
Co. A, { Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. + Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When

June 17

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

Mar.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart

Capt.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kracker

Priv., Co. A,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royce

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kracker

Art., Co. A,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Sept 9, 1862

Place

Remarks: *None*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

Copyist.

K

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Kracke

PT, Co. A, 1. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st and 2nd Arns, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. P. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

154

F

Kracka

Pr. Co. 1st Nat. Heavy Arty. Regt.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

100

(6806)

Erphing

Copyd.

Confederate.)

12

J. Kracker

Art. Co. & Mule Regt.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Number of rolls

99

(6506)

W. L. Bayle

Copied.

Kracka J

Regt Co A Haul's 1st Regt

(Confederate.)

7
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>7</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

No 58
3. Ingcha.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I F. Kracka of Regt 20th Ohio Vol. 1st

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

F. Kracka

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20th Regt Ohio Vol. 1st
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1931
Kracker, F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kracka, F.

1735
Kraka, F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kracka, F.

1989

Kramer, A.

Co. C. B. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kramer, Andrew

Kramer, William

Co. C - B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kramer, William

1991
+ Kranlick John

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50735004

2 5528

3 5101

4 5199

5 5293

6 5381

7 5464

8 8670

9 9150

10 50723772

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also of Kranlick Timmons and Tim Dred

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Royer

Pvt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid

By whom No money rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time 1862

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wickeland's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions constituted by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment.

J. H. Royer

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Kravick

Pvt. } Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862

Nativity Bohemia

Married or single Married

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Aug. 1, 1864, and Arm. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Kraulick
Out, { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 2d Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

J. H. Royer Captain

(Confederate.)

K | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

John Wickelich
Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt H. Wickelich*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *August 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelich's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

R | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Traulick

Prst, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickland*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Attest:

L. Ballard

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jno. Kranlich

Put

, Co. D,

{ 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Febr

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 17

, 186

Where

Austin Co

By whom

Capt Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark r.

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Franklin

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 18

, 1862.

Where

Austin Co.

By whom

Capt Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

June 30

, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent without
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

62
XVI

50735464

1912.

leave since Nov. 1, '63.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. S. Franlix

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 1863 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex. E. Max and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. B. Dunsell

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Klaulix

25, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Apr., 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1864.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Stearns

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Frank

, Co. // , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence *Near Shelly's P.O.*
Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(55)

Copyright.

Manlio J.
Prs., Co. *A 2 Batt* *Manlio J. Legia* Reg't
(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Den. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record 1
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contract
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

J. Kranklick

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. Frank* a *Private* *Reg't Bell's* *Vol.*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. Frank

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton *2d* Reg't *Ohio* Vol.

Me AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1492
Kraulik, J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kranlick, John

* 1993
Krause August

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730188	20
2	0891	21
3	0321	22
4	0459	23
5	0579	24
6	0742	25
7	0789	26
8	8468	27
9	8971	28
10	50723683	29
11	44274997	30
12	45331984	31
13	45350721	32
14	47245113	33
15	245632	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also A Krause Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ang. Waul

Co. A, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 21, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 16, 1862.

Where

Harrison, Tex.

By whom

H. W. Pugh

Mastered into service:

When

June 16, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

H. W. Pugh

Last paid:

By whom

no pay rec'd

To what time

1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

11 (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

August Kraus
Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 14, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

Residence Washington

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office.—R & P. 17474.

Mark:

W. O. Potter

Copyist

Commemorative

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Myers House

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom A. C. Dupont

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arls, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm. A. R. R.

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul

Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept - Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 5*, 1862.

Where *Company Waul*

By whom *Lt Papenstich*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Mar 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *was stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Waul

Captain.

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Timmons
Pr, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Smith

By whom A. Timmons

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Absent without leave since
Dec 2/62 supposed prisoner

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Francis
Col, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan'y & Feb'y, 1863

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863

Where Camp Han.

By whom L. Depewick

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Han.

To what time Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent.

Remarks: Detached till in the March
from Rocka For June Dec. 2/62

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Will Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Krause

Pvt

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan'y & Feb'y

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1862.

Where

Wimpshurst

By whom

Lt. P. A. Dietrich

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

June 30

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

absent without leave

since Dec 13

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. A. Dietrich

Captain.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Krause

Pt., Co B, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Chr.*, 186*S.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their companies and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

A. P. Small

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H

W. Humes

Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

, 1863.

for the month of

Dec.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Retired leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg, an artillery battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Battalion and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

R. J. Adair

Corr.

(Confederate,)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Aug. Krause

, Co. L,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

Residence

Near Berlin

, 186

.*

Washington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*List indexed: "Rec'd. A. G. O. March 1st, 1864."

Check MARK:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

N (Confederate.)
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Kraus
Pat, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*
Remarks: *Absent*

J. D. Douglas
Agent

(Confederate.)

R Wauls Legion Tex.

August Rouse.

C. B. Wauls Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated *November*

, 186

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd,

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

J. P. Kennedy

Copied

(Confederate.)

R Whul's Legion Texas.

X
A. Rouse.

C. B. Col. Whul's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

8 sheet

20

(8894)

J. T. Hensley

Copyist

(Confederate.)

C | 2 Legion | Tex.

A. Crook
Regt. Co. 13. 2. Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received Jan. 10, 1868.

Where captured Oxford Miss.

When captured Dec. 2, 1867.

When exchanged City Point

....., 1868

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Ausmus

(Confederate.)

1st Legion

Texas

John T. Brown
1st Co. 1st Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order
War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,
1862.†

Where captured *Chickasaw*
When captured *Dec. 2, 1862*
Remarks:

*Signature in column of Remarks ap-
pears as J. T. Brown

Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863,
from Capt. L. E. Simon, 7th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War. — J. H. THOMSON,
Capt. Comdg. Post."

† As it appears on the roll.

Number of roll

68

(1862)

L. H. Thomson
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

11	Waves Section Test
----	--------------------

August Stransek (Barde)

Pvt. Capt. L. J. Williams Co. B. 7th Cavalry Legion

Appears on a Register of

**General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.**

Disease Feb. Remittent

Admitted Aug. 1, 1863.

Returned to duty Aug 10, 1883

Discharged from service , 186

Deserted 186

Furloughed , 186

Died , 186

Remarks:

Ed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 178

W. Johnson

Copyright

Krause A.
Prk, Co. Haul's Texas Legion
Regt

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

A. Krause

9th

Italo

of Reg't 7th

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

948

John C. Fry

Vol.

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1994
Krause, E. W.

Co. —, Waul's Texas Legion.
F+D (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Prim Musician Prim Musician
CARD NUMBERS.

150723822	20
3841	21
3881	22
3908	23
3934	24
3966	25
44275306	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein — 0 —
Number of personal papers herein — 1 —

BOOK MARKS: —

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
" " 1 Tex. H. Arty

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. M. K. R. R.
San Mar.

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When _____, 1862.

Where _____, 1862.

By whom *Col. J. M. Waul*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., and Art. dated March 21, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copyright

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. U. Krause
Prin. Mus., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 1, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Col. Waul.

Period 3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent not stated

Remarks: Due to S. for clothing
\$24.10

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, 1862, and Ards, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. W. Krause

Prin. Mus. Legionary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 1*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Col. Waul*

Period *3 yrs. or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. M. Krause

For Miss,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1st Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 1, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Col. Waul.

Period 3 yrs. or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ala. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timment's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(948)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. W. Krause
Priv. Mus.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted:

When

June 1

, 1863.

Where

Chambers Waul

, 1862.

By whom

Col. Waul

Period

3 yrs. or war.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. Nu. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. G. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. W. Krause

Grin. M.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb. 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copied.

K.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. W. Krause

Musician, Co.

Appears on a

, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss

When captured

July 4

1863.

Remarks

Member of the Band

* Name cancelled

Number of rolls

84

(6306)

J. Harvin

Copyist

Krause E. N.

Capt. Miss., Co. Hauli Texas Legion Regt

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record. /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Discharge	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

E. M. Shreve

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I E. W. House a chief quartermaster of Co. Wheeler's Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

E. W. House

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July 1863.

John B. By Reg't Wheeler's Vols.
Chas. H. Hays AND PAROLING OFFICER

1894/5
+
Krause. William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730189	20
2	0892	21
3	0322	22
4	0460	23
5	0637	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Waul

Age *32* years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 16*

Where *Washington City*

By whom *John C. Waul*

Mustered into service:

When *June 16*

Where *Washington City*

By whom *John C. Waul*

Last paid:

By whom *John C. Waul*

To what time *July 1st*

Remarks:

186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. L. Waul

Plt., { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *31* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 14

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

Residence

St. Louis, Mo.

Remarks:

A

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in Dec., 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

W. L. Waul

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Trane

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,for Jan 1, 1862, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Jan 16, 186 .Where Waul's LegionBy whom L. O. PendergastPeriod war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 186Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan 1862*

Enlisted: *Jan 1862*

When *Jan 1862*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *W. P. Timmons*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *May 31*, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remains of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Timmons

Captain

7 Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for John C.

Enlisted:
When Jan 6, 1862.

Where Tex., 1862.

By whom John C. Waul, 1862.

Period Jan 6 to Dec 31

Last paid:
By whom Capt. J. C. Waul

To what time Dec 31

Present or absent Discharged, 1862.

Remarks: Discharged Dec 17 by order of Medical Board at Austin

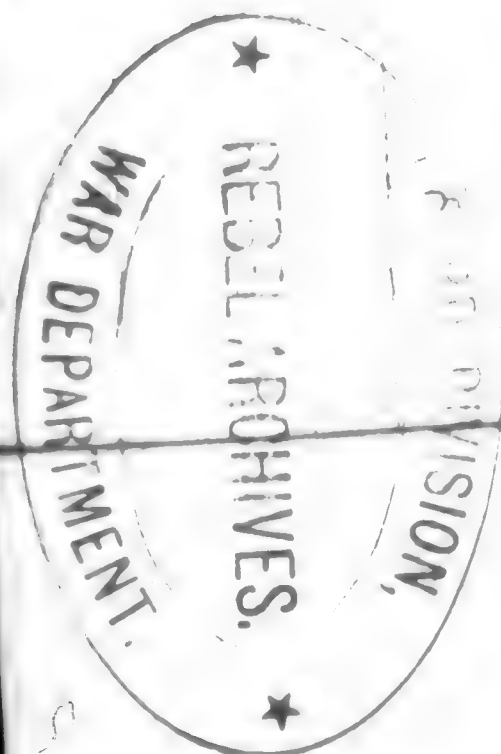
*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. C. Potter

Captain

1000 18/10
Col B. H. H. H.
Ligon
in Krowa



Received
Aug 12 63

Certificate of Disability for Discharge.

William Cronson of Captain *Nashungans*'s Company (*B*) of the *Wash. Texas Legion* Confederate States, *Vol*
was enlisted by *Nashungans* of the *Wash*
Texas Legion Regiment at *Brentham* on the *17* day of *June*
to serve *3* years. He was born *in the Kingdom of Prussia*
is *31* years of age, *5* feet *3* inches high, *Light* complexion, *Blue* eyes, *Light*
hair, and by occupation when enlisted *a farmer*. During the last two
months said soldier has been unfit for duty *60* days.

E. H. Garrett Surgeon in Charge.

We Certify That we have carefully examined the said *William Cronson*
of Captain *Nashungans*'s Company, and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier, because of *Contracted Pueria*.

Approved.

Daniel F. Wright

POST SURGEON

Edmund By one

J. R. Garrett

Examining
Board.

Canton, Miss., *15* day of *December* 1862.

Entered for Dec 15/62.

1990
Krausse, Aug.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krause, August

1977
Krausse, William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krause, William

S

1948
* Kreidel. C

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735631	20
2	5709	21
3	5788	22
4	5860	23
5	5923	24
6	7738	25
7	44282462	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

For Mark: _____

See also _____

3 (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Kreidel
Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.
Age 24 years.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for dated July 17 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:
When June 9, 1862
Where Round Top
By whom J. A. Ledbetter
Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20
Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:
J. Steason
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. F. Fennell

1st, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty*, 186

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Captain.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Kreidel

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Neeson

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Kreidel
1st, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Nov + Dec*, 1862

Enlisted: _____, 1862
When *June 16*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Leebetter*
Period *3 years*

Last paid:
By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks: _____

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leebetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 64, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. Nelson
Copyist.

K

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Kreidel

priv. Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Sedbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. B. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Sedbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Kreidel
Art., Co. M,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____

, 186*2*

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
the Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Racy

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K' | | Tex.

Wharris, Willie
Art. Co. E. Ninth Tex. Leg.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the
U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age 24 ; height 5'6"

Eyes L. blue ; hair brown.

Date of enlistment August 11, 1862

Where born Germany.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

3

(663)

E. C. R. Austin
Copyright.

✓ Kreidel. F. 1444

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50735632

5710

5789

5861

5924

7739

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James H. Waul
Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *started July 17, 1862*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Kreidel

privt, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 10 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company R, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 10, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark?

J. Stearns

Captain

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Kreidel

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. L. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2d Arns, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steeson

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. Kreidel

private, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist. of Texas, No. 2, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. K. Kraedel

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. S. Leabreuer*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hester's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regi-
ment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
K of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
2d Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Kriedel

Plt, Co M,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

deserted camp, Waul night, 30 July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

2600
Kreitel, Charles

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kreidel, C.

2001

Kroff, Philip

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kroff, P.

2002

Krooff, Philip

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Korff, P

2003

Krous, Frederick

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Klause, F.

2004

Krouse, E. W.

Co. — , Waul's Texas Legion.

F & L (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Prin. Musician Prin. Musician

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krause, E. W.

2005
 Krueger

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730183	20
2	0886	21
3	0316	22
4	0454	23
5	0574	24
6	0739	25
7	7985	26
8	8232	27
9	47245135	28
10	45333981	29
11	45351066	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*
Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *April 5 to June 1*, 186*1*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
of Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Waul's Legion*
July 17, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Washington*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Krueger

Col

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186 .

Where *Camden, Miss*

By whom *Dependence*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1*, 1862.

Where *Langford*

By whom *T. A. Spence*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Louisiana*

By whom *L. Cap...*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186

Present or absent. *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave since Dec 1/62. Suppose prisoner.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Kruger

Plt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June & July*, 186 *3*.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186 *.*

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Dependick

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct 31

, 186 *.*

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Security. Left on the March
from Rocka Fox since Dec 2/62*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Wm Potter

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kruger
Co. C, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*,

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick & Wounded

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Naylor

(Confederate.)

N Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kruger
N Lt. Co. *C*

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick Hospital Houston

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rorby

(Confederate.)
G Waul's Legion Texas.

F. Greizer,
C. B. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Prove Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1864."

Number of roll:

Sheet H

6396,

J. H. Kinney

Copied

(Confederate.)

3 Regiment
Frederick Manger
Capt. Co. B. 1st Texas

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received Jan. 10, 1862

Where captured Texas

When captured July 4, 1862

When exchanged
April 1, 1862

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

689. Jack Manger

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

N | *2. Legion* | *Cox*

** Frederick Krueger*
Private, Co. B, 2. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order
War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,
1862.†

Where captured

When captured

July 11, 1862.

Remarks:

** Signature in column of remarks ap-
pears as Frederick Krueger.*

*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863,
from Capt. L. E. Simon, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War.—J. H. THOMPSON,
Capt. Comdg. Post."

† As it appears on the roll.

Number of roll:

63

(6396)

L. Murdock
April.

K

(CONFEDERATE.)

Texas

Frederick Kruger

Pvt.

Texas Legion

Appears on a

Wall's Log.

List

of deaths occurring during the month of April, 1863,

in

North Carolina Hospital,

at

Petersburg, Va.

List dated

Petersburg Va.

May 1

, 1863.

Disease

Pneumonia

Date of death

April 12

Remarks:

, 186

Book mark:

Chas. Rowe

K 27 1900
Texas region Tex

Frederick Krueger
Text Editor

Wauke Legion

Register

of Effects of Deceased Soldiers, turned over to
Quartermasters, C. S. A.

Receipt filed , 1863.

No. 792

Amount \$ 27.00

Settlement

Remarks:

Conf. Arch., Chap. 10, File No. 21, page 353

Mr. Ballou
Copyist

2000
Krueger, Frederick
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krueger, F.

2007
+ Krueger William

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730185	20
2	0887	21
3	0317	22
4	0455	23
5	0575	24
6	0740	25
7	0790	26
8	8469	27
9	8863	28
10	50723676	29
11	47245136	30
12	45333982	31
13	45351067	32
14	44274995	33
15	44339992	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also ~~_____~~

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where, 1862.

By whom

Mustered into service:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp of Waul, 1862.

By whom

last paid:

By whom No pay.

To what time, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathan's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathan's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Waul's

Copy

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. H. Waul

Priv., { Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*

July 17, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Washington*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Commodore.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Truener

1st, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July - Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Lamar, Tenn*

By whom *Lt. W. P. Smith*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Absent sick in Hempstead Hospital, Texas*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Port, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1862*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Reb. Regt.*

Period *1862*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay recd.*

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul
Pot, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Emma Waul*

By whom *Dr. P. H. Waul*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks *absent without leave since
Dec 2/62. Supposed prisoner*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Arin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. F. Wagner
Pot, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January & Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1863

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *W. F. Wagner*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted with the march
from Rocka Ford since Dec 1/62*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathustus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathustus' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: *Private*

W. F. Wagner

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Mr Kranger

Pot, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 4 & Feb*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *St. Papendick*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 186*6*

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *absent without leave*

since Dec. 1/63

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. P. Adams

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kruger

Re, Co B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Mirel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Osburn

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

K
H. Krueger

RE, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about died in Fayette Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Mice's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Kruger

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence Brenham Wash-
ington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List indexed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

G Haul's Legion Texas

Wm Greger.

Co. B. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Prove Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

8 sheet

(6394)

J. T. Hensley

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K | 2. Section | Tex.

*
William Krueger
Private Co. 2. Texas Section

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order
War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,
1862.†

Where captured

When captured

July 4, 1862.

Remarks:

Signature in column of remittance ap-
pears as Wilhelm Krueger

*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 9th, 1863,
from Capt. L. E. Hinson, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & Fifty
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War.—J. H. THOMPSON,
Capt. Comdg. Post."

†As it appears on the roll.

Number of rolls

63

(6396)

D. Murdoch
Capt.

(Confederate.)

K

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Krueger
Det., Co. 12, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Absent*

Number of rolls

88

(6846)

J. C. Douglas
Approl

(Confederate.)

Texas

W. Kruger
Pr. Co. B. 1st Texas Legion

Residence

Washington Co. Ark

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate
States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal
Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of
August, 1865.

Record dated

Mr. stated

Date of parole

Mr. stated

No. of parole

1013

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(1865)

B. J. C. Jensen

Copyright

(CONFEDERATE.)

to Wauls Seq. Seq.

Mr. Carver

Ret. Capt. Nathanson Co C, Nants^{Sea}

Appears on a Register of

**General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.**

Disease	Cholera	
Admitted	Sept. 13	, 1862
Returned to duty	Sept. 30	, 1862
Discharged from service		, 1862
Deserted		, 1862
Furloughed		, 1862
Died		, 1862
Remarks:	Transp to Vicksburg via Brenham	

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 100

La Jolla

Copyright

Kruger W

Regt Co B 1st Battle Br Legion

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record */*

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

W. Kruger

11

12

13

14

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY *9th* 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *William H. Anderson* of Co. *B 1st Reg't*

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9th* day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

1st Reg't
Major

Ohio

Vol.

AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

2008
+ Krueger, William

Co. C., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50731101
2 1239
3 1386
4 1507
5 1684
6 7676
7 7998
8 8249
9 47245640
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 2

Boys Mark:

See also Timmons Reg't Texas Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edw. H. Krueger
Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Apparent on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *June 14*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Mastered into service:

When *June 14*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Last paid:

By whom *Heb. bounty and pay received*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Remarks:

The company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were ordered to the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the 1st Cavalry Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and transferred to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Edw. H. Krueger

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. Krueger
Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt Robt. Haight*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent since at*

Rockham Austin Co Tex

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Krueger

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept Oct*

Enlisted: , 1862.

When

Where *June 14*, 1862,

By whom *Capt. R. Vaught*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Absent sick at*

Buck Horn Indian Agency

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Aug. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm Krueger

Copyist.

MAY 23

50771386

1912.

County, Texas

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Krueger

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Absent sick in*

Texas since 14 June 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(943)

Wm Krueger

Captain

50731507

1912

1912

1862. due him \$50
County. taken
sick while home
on furlough

(Confederate.)

H | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Wm Krueger
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 186*3*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186*3*

Present or absent

Remarks *Deserted. Stayed*
back in Texas since June 14.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]
Capt.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kruger

1st Lt., Co. E,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick July 1

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kruger

1st Regt, C. & E.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stool's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Masby

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kreuger

Co. *E*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roxy

Copyist

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion Texas.

H. Kenyer.

C. C. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated *not dated.*

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1861."

Number of roll:

23 sheet 20

(6395)

J. P. M. S. L.

Copyist

Kruger, F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krueger, F.

2009-a

Krueger, W

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krueger, William

213
Kruger, W.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krueger, William

5011
Kruger, William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Krueger, William

7
2012
Gruss. A

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735634	20
2	5711	21
3	5790	22
4	5862	23
5	5925	24
6	44275052	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. K. Russell

priv., { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *32* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 17*, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M. of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M. of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. L. L. L. L.
W. L. L. L. L.
Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July 10 to Aug 21*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 12*, 1862

Where *Grand In*

By whom *J. L. L. L. L.*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2nd Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Nelson
Capt.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. |

Texas.

A. Kruse

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept + Oct

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1862

Where

Round Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Beaumont

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862

Present or absent

not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Kruse

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Round Bay*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. P. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

K (Confederate)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ant. Ruse
first, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan - Feb*

Enlisted: _____, 1863.

When

Where *June 10*, 186

By whom *Grand Jof*
J. A. Ledbetter

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 2d Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Bruce

Plt, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 186³

Remarks:

** Name appears on duplicate roll as*

A. Bruce

Number of roll:

84

(6946)

J. H. Martin

Copyright

Spence A
Privt, Co. E 2nd Batt. Hauls Ferry Reg't

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>1</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Dissement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

A. Kuse

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY

1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *A. Kruse*

a Private of Co. *E 2nd* Reg't *1st* *Mississippi* *Infantry*

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Conceding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. Kruse

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

day of July 1863.

James H. Ford

Do Reg't *Ohio* *Vol*
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Kubetr, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kubitz, C.

Kubits, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kubitz, C.

2015
+ Kurbitz. C

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS

1	50730990
2	1098
3	1235
4	1382
5	1503
6	1620
7	1691
8	7675
9	47528505
10	47254093
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Charles Kurbitz, Timmons' Reg't Texas Inf.

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

C. Kubitz
Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *March 22*, 186*2*.

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Waul Officer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Kurbitz

Priv., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *March 22, 1862.*

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 4, 1862.*

Where *Louisa*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

last paid:

By whom *Provision received but no pay.*

To what time *1862.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company O of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ada, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. Johnson
Capt.

A Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

O. Kurbitz

Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay drafts on Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Johnson Captain.

(Confederate.)

H | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

O. Kurbitz
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

H | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

C. Kiebitz
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

C. Kubitz
Capt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Detained from*
Camp Loring (Tex.)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Adams

MAY 23

50731620

1912.

Feb 14 to go to Van-
ghan's Station and
get some property
of the Company.

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Kurbitz
Sgt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. H. Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Pay due as Capt. from the 1st to the 21st (m)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. H. Grisham Copyist.

MAY 29

50771691

1912

of January, Act. Ord. 4
Syl. x - x - x Negible

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Kuletr

Port, Co. E

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

furlough July 26

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Casey

(Confederate.)

H. | Leguon Tread
L. H. White
Det. Co. C. 1st Cavalry

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186 .

Where captured *Yazoo City*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

By sheet *2*

(489b)

R. W. Tread

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A | *Texas Legion* | *Texas*

C. Kubitz

Pr. Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

253

about

Victory, Miss.

(600)

A. J. Stinson

Copyist.

+

2010

Kuhlenthal, Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Gr 2 Lieut

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730079	20
2	0124	21
3	0829	22
4	0266	23
5	0403	24
6	0525	25
7	0646	26
8	8218	27
9	44274971	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Considerate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chris Nathusius

Oct

, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *4* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Date April 5*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *April 5*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *J. M. Archer*

Mastered into service:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Archer*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. B. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for , 1862.

Enrolled:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Remarks: Appointed June 23

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Weather's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company
and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st In-
fantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed
part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

11766 Potts

Copy.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chas. Nathusius
Sergeant, { Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *41* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 17

, 1862.

Nativity

Holland

Married or single

Married

Residence

Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

Waul's

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles Kuhlenthal

Edg

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July Aug

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

April 1

, 186

Where

Kington

By whom

Capt S.M. Drake

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

Promoted from private

June 23

1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

Wm Potts

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Timmons

Sign, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

5th, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

K. U. G. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

H

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Timmons

5 Sept, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Feby*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

April 1, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. S. M. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Williams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

present

Remarks: *on extra duty at 1st Div*

since Feby 9. S. Order

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

New York

Confederate.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K
Corn, Co. C.

Kubenthal

Waul's Legion

Appear on Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of

Sent
Commissioned officers present and absent:
1x87.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of 1000 men, organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 1, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi, and the infantry battalions served west of the Mississippi. The cavalry battalion was detached from the command of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some of the members of the cavalry battalion were transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery in January 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remainder of the 1st Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. Hays, then of the 1st Texas Field Battery, and formed Timmons' Cavalry.

M. A. Rogers comm.

50738218

1912.

Falluta

K

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas^{*} Kulenthal
1st Co.^{*}

, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

** Duplicate shown Co. B.*

Number of rolls

83

(8346)

J. D. Douglas

Adjut.

(CONFEDERATE.)

SC Wauls Legion Tex.

Chas Kuhlentholtz
Lieut Colt. Kuhlentholtz Co B, Wauls ^{Legion}

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease	<u>Feb. Remit.</u>	
Admitted	<u>Sept 22</u>	, 186 <u>2</u>
Returned to duty		, 186 <u> </u>
Discharged from service		, 186 <u> </u>
Deserted		, 186 <u> </u>
Furloughed		, 186 <u> </u>
Died		, 186 <u> </u>

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 92

(CONFEDERATE.)

A Waults Legion Texas

W. A. B. Brinkman

Waults Legion

Appears on a Report of Sick and Wounded of

General Hospital,

Houston, Texas,

for the quarter ending Dec. 31, 1863.

Discharges on Surgeon's Certificate and Deaths:

Disease Feb. 1st Remission

Date of discharge from service, } , 186

Date of death Oct. 3, 1863.

Remarks:

Conf. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 276, page 161

W. A. B. Brinkman

Voucher No. 127
(No. 57---Officer's Pay Account.)

Paid the 12th day of Aug. 1863
to Lt. Chas. Kuhlman

Infantry Q. M.

From the 1st day of July 1863

To the 31st day of July 1863

Pay, \$ 80.-

To years' service, -

Forage, -

Amount, ... \$ 80.-

Ward
Sey

The Confederate States,

To 2nd Lieut C. B. Johnston Dr.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay— For myself.....	1863 July 1st	1863 July 31st	1	31	80	00	80	00	2nd Lieut Charles Johnston was paroled at Vicksburg, Miss. on the 9th day of July, 1863, by the Federal Authorities.
For myself for year's service,									
Forage— For..... horses,.....									
							80	00	

I Hereby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally hold the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the

Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from Capt W. B. Adams, Assistant

Superintendent, Waul's Texas Legion and to the thirtieth day of June 1863

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of Capt William Cooke, Agent Houston this twelfth day of August 1863 the sum of Eighty

100 Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay.....80
To..... years' service,..... (Signed Duplicates)
Forage.....
Amount.....80

Charles B. Johnston
2nd Lieut C. B. Johnston
Waul's Texas Legion

Kuehlenthal Chas.
Junior
2nd Lt. Co. Kauls 7th Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

C. Hublenolae

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Charles Pemberton of Reg't 20
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Charles Pemberton

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

567
Kuhlenthal, Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Jr. 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kuhlenthal, Charles

Kulmei, L.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kollmeier, G. L.

Kusnick, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kusnick, J.

✓ 2050
Hutchka, A

Co. 13, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50738981	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A Kutchka

Re

, Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

Copyist.

2021

x

Kuykendall James. A

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724189	20
2	4307	21
3	4439	22
4	4548	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

4
17
(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

James A. Kykendall
Out, } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Age 29 years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$125.00; equipments, \$25.00
Remarks: Due C. & for Clothing 58

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arty. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. C. Middleton

Copyist.

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph H. Kuykendall

But

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 12, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. C. Middleton

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Joe A. Kuykendall
Pvt., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Sept + Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 12, 1862.

Washington Texas

Capt J. G. Thomas

3 yrs in the war

Capt Adams

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

County Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copies

K **Confederate.**
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Joseph A. Kuykendall
Pr, { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enrolled: *May 12*, 1862.
When

Where *Washington Texas*
Capt Thomas

By whom

Last paid: *Capt Adams*
By whom *Dec 31*, 1862.

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

2022

Kuykendall, Joseph A.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kuykendall, James A.

2073

Kuykendall, Joseph H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Kuykendall, James A.

2024

Lykendale Wyatt H

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724190	20
2	4308	21
3	4440	22
4	4550	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

K | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm H. Kuykendall
} Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
} Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Organization to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 17*, 1862.

Where *Washington*

By whom *J. G. Thomas*

Mustered into service:

When *June 17*, 1862.

Where *Washington*

By whom *J. G. Thomas*

Last paid

By whom *No Pay*

To what time *No Bounty*, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *50*

Remarks *Due C.D. for clothing 68*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Dowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(1862)

Copyright.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wyatt H. Kuykendall
Pr, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. O. Middleton

Copyist.

K (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wyatt H. Kuykendall
Pr., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 30*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co. Texas*

By whom *Capt J. S. Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Bounty Paid*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wyatt H. Kuykendall

Pr. } Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Washington, Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

✓ Kyle. W. ²⁰²⁵ HL

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734496	2
2	4574	21
3	4648	22
4	4722	23
5	4788	24
6	4849	25
7	4913	26
8	44275102	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. N. Kyle

Ent.

{ Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Nov 9

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Mustered into service:

When

Re-enlisted term extended, 186

Where

for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt McKee

To what time

Apr 24

, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid.

This company was known at various times as Captain Timmon's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols) Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmon's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

MARK:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Kyle

Plt

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Nov 9

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Cap Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Cap McKeen

To what time

Apr 24, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. V. Martin

Supv.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Kyle

Pvt

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: *On furlough*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Kyle

Pvt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Kyle

Priv

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 15

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 2d Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Arms, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Signature:

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Kyle

Prt

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 1 1864

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Grisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 8th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. N. Ayer

Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.
Roll dated

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

Not dated, 186

Lebanon

Single

Montgomery

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 12476.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Copy

(Confederate.)

K

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Kyle;
Ant, Co. *C*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 186*3*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6896)

F. Martin

Approved

Spyle H. H.
Pvt., Co. C 2nd Batt
Reg't
(Confederate.) *Tex Legion*

1
Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dec. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

W. H. Kyle

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. H. Kyle a Private of Co. C 21st Regt W. T. L.
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. H. Kyle

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John P. Mc 2d Regt Ohio Vols,
Ma AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Laake. A

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
D. (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

30735638
3713
3792
3864
3927
5467
7635
44275-858

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

Rank Name:

Timmons Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Laake

part, { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *33* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 17*, 186*2*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 7*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(648)

J. Nelson

Captain.

2
(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Appears on _____, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July 19 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted: _____, 1862

When *June 13*, 1862

Where *Grand Top*, 1862

By whom *F. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid: _____

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no present*

Present or absent *not present*

Remarks: *not stated*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Edgar, Dist of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

F. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Laake

priv., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 15

, 1862

Where

Round Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Beaumont

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862

Present or absent

not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Neeson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L
A. Laake

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Gaund, Tex.

By whom J. L. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and 3rd, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Naake

Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863.

Where Grund Top

By whom J. D. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Naake

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L.

X

A. Luke

Co. D,

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb.

Enlisted:

When

1864.

Where

June 18

By whom

Capt. C. B. Cullen

1862.

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

June 30

1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Attached to the Comp.
over

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Copyist

33 MAY

50735467

1912.

by Spec. Order No. 29, Feb 24, '64.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L
A. Rankin

1st Co M

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Enlisted to make clothing

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 10, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 14, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. Rankin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Lake

Priv, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6346)

T. Mason
Copyright

(CONFEDERATE.)

L

*Wards
Regiment*

Fort

A. Lacke
Private Co. E. 2 Batt. W. Leg.

Age — years.

Return
of Post of Houston, Texas,
for the month of *Dec*,
1864.
Commissioned Officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed *Mar. 5* 1864.

By whose order employed

Maj. Gen. Magruder

Nature of service *Tailor*

Remarks:

Miscellaneous File No. 288.

G. C. Thompson

L (CONFEDERATE.)
Wants Legion Texas

A. Laake
Co E. 2 Batt N. Legion

Age . . . years.

Appears on a

Return
of Post of Houston, Texas,

for the month of *Jan*

1865.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed

By whose order employed

186 .

Nature of service

Remarks *Present Employed by Capt*
W. Taylor. A. L. M. chf
Nothing Bureau

File No. 289.

W. T. Taylor

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

L Bat W Legn

A. Laake
Pvt Co E Bat W Legn
age 36 years
Appears on a

Roll

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed
on extra duty as mechanics and laborers at
Houston, Texas, March 1, 1865, by Capt. E. W.
Taylor, A. Q. M.

Roll dated

Not dated 186

Date of detail

Sept 5, 1864

By whose order detailed

Maj Genl Magruder

Occupation

Pilot

Remarks:

Book mark:

(853)

J. B. Hyatt

Copyist

Trank, A

Pvt, Co. S 2nd Batt. 1st Cavalry Reg't
North Virginia

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dir. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record */*
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

A. Lake

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY.....9..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A Lake a Private of Co. G 2nd Regt West Virginia

Vol., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A Lake

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this.....9..... day of July, 1863.

John P. May 2^d Regt O. S. A. Vol.,
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Office of Clothing Bureau
San Antonio Texas Feb 19/64

Capt E. Taylor. A. G. M.

Requesting Detail of Private
A. Laake C. E. 2nd Battle
Wash Legion as a Tailor

For assigned to
Co. E. 2nd Battle
Wash Legion for
service

By command of
Wm. H. Magruder
J. W. Mason
March 5

1 2 3 4 R
H. G. Wash Legion
March 1st / 64

There is no Co. Off. of Co. E. present
The detail of Private A. Laake
is recommended to be made.

L. D. Bowdley Capt.
Comd'g Wash Legion

R. D. H. 2nd March 4/64

H. D. Wash Legion of San
Antonio Texas

The within named
private has never been
able for field service
but is a good military
tailor, this detail is
therefore approved.

B. Timmons
at Camp

Adj. Gen. Agency
Camp Sidney
March 2nd 1864

Approved & respectfully
forwarded.

H. H. Bee

Orig. Encl.



#83

Office of Clothing Bureau,

Houston, Texas, July 19th 1864.

Capt E. M. Mason

U. S. A. G. Dist Tex W. M. & A
Houston.

Captain. I would

respectfully request the Detailing of Private
A Laake Co. E. 2nd Battle. Mauls Legion as a
Tailor. Private Laake has been unfit for field
service for six months and is still unwell, but can
be made useful in the Shop.

I am Captain

Very Respectfully

Yr Obedt Servant

E. M. Taylor

Capt. A. G. U. Chief of Bureau

2427
Lacomb. C

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728793	20
8751	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also. Exchg. Batten C.S.A. and C
Lacomb, Crescent-Regt La Inf

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Leacomb

Priv

, Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

March & April

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Mar. 1

, 1862

Where

St. Landrean, La.

By whom

Capt. Stephens

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Grant

To what time

Oct. 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been assigned to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Waul's Texas Legion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 100, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862. The company, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Hibbard

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Laborn

Priv., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Mar. 1, 1862

Where

Fl. Landraugh

By whom

Capt. Stephens

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

In Art. Det. July 18, 1864.

*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been loaned to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 220, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hibbard

2025
Lagrone, Daniel H

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50724198

43116

4447

4556

44274764

Number of medical cards herein 12
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Daniel H. Lagrone

Pat

, Co. A,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

June 20, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 years the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain.

L

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Daniel H. Lagrone

Priv

Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Sept + Oct

Enlisted:

When

, 1862.

Where

June 20

1862.

By whom

Washington Texas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., V. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Capt.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Daniel H. Lagrone

Priv

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When *June 20*, 1862.

Where *Washington Texas*

By whom *Capt Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Remarks: *Absent on Scout*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

Sagrom, S. H.

Regt. Co. A. Cav. Batt. Regt.

Thos. F. Linn

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

- Bed Cards
- Burial Records
- Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
- C. M. Charges
- Descriptive Lists
- Discharge Certificates
- Enlistment Papers

- Final Statements
- Furloughs or L. of A.
- Med. Certificates
- Med. Des. Lists
- Orders
- Pris. of War Record
- Resignations

Other papers relating to—

- Admission to Hosp'l
- Casualty Sheet
- Confinement
- Contracts
- Death or Effects
- Desertion
- Discharge from Hosp'l
- Discharge from Service
- Property

- Furlough or L. of A.
- Med. Examination
- Misc. Information
- Pay or Clothing
- Personal Reports
- Rank
- Transfer to Hosp'l
- Transportation

D. H. Lagrom
Ex. H. Wm. Lefly

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Wm. H. L. Rogers* a *Private* of Co. *A* Reg't

Vols. C. S. A. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

W. H. L. Rogers

Wm. H. L. Rogers
20 Reg't Illinois
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER

Lain B F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lane B F

2050
Laake A.

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.
E (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Laake A.

2031
Lakey. D. R.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50733776	20
3882	21
3996	22
4163	23
4213	24
4334	25
4413	26
50723735	27
50738591	28
9048	29
44275142	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. R. Bradley
Sgt., { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 1, 1862*

Enrolled:

When *May 2*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Remarks: *Enlistment to June 1, 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., La., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

MAY 29

50733776

1912.

for war. Monthly but
no pay.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. H. G. V. V. V.
Det., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

July 21, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 2, 1862

Where

Waco field

By whom

Lt. H. H. G. V. V. V.

Period

2 years

Last paid:

By whom

Pay for

To what time

October 1, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ada, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

H. H. G. V. V. V.
Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept. 2 Oct.*

Enlisted:

When

May 2

, 1862.

Where

Missouri

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

Period

Sept. 2 Oct.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 21

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. S. Waul,
Capt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 22, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 2, 1862.

Where Texas Field

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 22, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. B. S. Waul
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. H. Waul

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1863.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. P. C. Bradley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. C. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

R. H. Waul

Copyist.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. R. ...
Det. ...

Appears on

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: Jan 21, 1864.

When

Where *May 2*
By whom *Latimer*, 1862

By whom Accepted
Period Sept. 1941
Last paid: Sept. 1941

Period: Sept. 1st to Oct. 1st
Last paid: 2-2-20

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Revealed Nov. 1863*

Nov. 1863

* This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 41 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred from the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th, 14th, 15th, 16th, 17th, 18th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 22nd, 23rd, 24th, 25th, 26th, 27th, 28th, 29th, 30th, 31st, 32nd, 33rd, 34th, 35th, 36th, 37th, 38th, 39th, 40th, 41st, 42nd, 43rd, 44th, 45th, 46th, 47th, 48th, 49th, 50th, 51st, 52nd, 53rd, 54th, 55th, 56th, 57th, 58th, 59th, 60th, 61st, 62nd, 63rd, 64th, 65th, 66th, 67th, 68th, 69th, 70th, 71st, 72nd, 73rd, 74th, 75th, 76th, 77th, 78th, 79th, 80th, 81st, 82nd, 83rd, 84th, 85th, 86th, 87th, 88th, 89th, 90th, 91st, 92nd, 93rd, 94th, 95th, 96th, 97th, 98th, 99th, 100th, 101st, 102nd, 103rd, 104th, 105th, 106th, 107th, 108th, 109th, 110th, 111th, 112th, 113th, 114th, 115th, 116th, 117th, 118th, 119th, 120th, 121st, 122nd, 123rd, 124th, 125th, 126th, 127th, 128th, 129th, 130th, 131st, 132nd, 133rd, 134th, 135th, 136th, 137th, 138th, 139th, 140th, 141st, 142nd, 143rd, 144th, 145th, 146th, 147th, 148th, 149th, 150th, 151st, 152nd, 153rd, 154th, 155th, 156th, 157th, 158th, 159th, 160th, 161st, 162nd, 163rd, 164th, 165th, 166th, 167th, 168th, 169th, 170th, 171st, 172nd, 173rd, 174th, 175th, 176th, 177th, 178th, 179th, 180th, 181st, 182nd, 183rd, 184th, 185th, 186th, 187th, 188th, 189th, 190th, 191st, 192nd, 193rd, 194th, 195th, 196th, 197th, 198th, 199th, 200th, 201st, 202nd, 203rd, 204th, 205th, 206th, 207th, 208th, 209th, 210th, 211th, 212th, 213th, 214th, 215th, 216th, 217th, 218th, 219th, 220th, 221st, 222nd, 223rd, 224th, 225th, 226th, 227th, 228th, 229th, 230th, 231st, 232nd, 233rd, 234th, 235th, 236th, 237th, 238th, 239th, 240th, 241st, 242nd, 243rd, 244th, 245th, 246th, 247th, 248th, 249th, 250th, 251st, 252nd, 253rd, 254th, 255th, 256th, 257th, 258th, 259th, 260th, 261st, 262nd, 263rd, 264th, 265th, 266th, 267th, 268th, 269th, 270th, 271st, 272nd, 273rd, 274th, 275th, 276th, 277th, 278th, 279th, 280th, 281st, 282nd, 283rd, 284th, 285th, 286th, 287th, 288th, 289th, 290th, 291st, 292nd, 293rd, 294th, 295th, 296th, 297th, 298th, 299th, 300th, 301st, 302nd, 303rd, 304th, 305th, 306th, 307th, 308th, 309th, 310th, 311th, 312th, 313th, 314th, 315th, 316th, 317th, 318th, 319th, 320th, 321st, 322nd, 323rd, 324th, 325th, 326th, 327th, 328th, 329th, 330th, 331st, 332nd, 333rd, 334th, 335th, 336th, 337th, 338th, 339th, 340th, 341st, 342nd, 343rd, 344th, 345th, 346th, 347th, 348th, 349th, 350th, 351st, 352nd, 353rd, 354th, 355th, 356th, 357th, 358th, 359th, 360th, 361st, 362nd, 363rd, 364th, 365th, 366th, 367th, 368th, 369th, 370th, 371st, 372nd, 373rd, 374th, 375th, 376th, 377th, 378th, 379th, 380th, 381st, 382nd, 383rd, 384th, 385th, 386th, 387th, 388th, 389th, 390th, 391st, 392nd, 393rd, 394th, 395th, 396th, 397th, 398th, 399th, 400th, 401st, 402nd, 403rd, 404th, 405th, 406th, 407th, 408th, 409th, 410th, 411th, 412th, 413th, 414th, 415th, 416th, 417th, 418th, 419th, 420th, 421st, 422nd, 423rd, 424th, 425th, 426th, 427th, 428th, 429th, 430th, 431st, 432nd, 433rd, 434th, 435th, 436th, 437th, 438th, 439th, 440th, 441st, 442nd, 443rd, 444th, 445th, 446th, 447th, 448th, 449th, 450th, 451st, 452nd, 453rd, 454th, 455th, 456th, 457th, 458th, 459th, 460th, 461st, 462nd, 463rd, 464th, 465th, 466th, 467th, 468th, 469th, 470th, 471st, 472nd, 473rd, 474th, 475th, 476th, 477th, 478th, 479th, 480th, 481st, 482nd, 483rd, 484th, 485th, 486th, 487th, 488th, 489th, 490th, 491st, 492nd, 493rd, 494th, 495th, 496th, 497th, 498th, 499th, 500th, 501st, 502nd, 503rd, 504th, 505th, 506th, 507th, 508th, 509th, 510th, 511th, 512th, 513th, 514th, 515th, 516th, 517th, 518th, 519th, 520th, 521st, 522nd, 523rd, 524th, 525th, 526th, 527th, 528th, 529th, 530th, 531st, 532nd, 533rd, 534th, 535th, 536th, 537th, 538th, 539th, 540th, 541st, 542nd, 543rd, 544th, 545th, 546th, 547th, 548th, 549th, 550th, 551st, 552nd, 553rd, 554th, 555th, 556th, 557th, 558th, 559th, 560th, 561st, 562nd, 563rd, 564th, 565th, 566th, 567th, 568th, 569th, 570th, 571st, 572nd, 573rd, 574th, 575th, 576th, 577th, 578th, 579th, 580th, 581st, 582nd, 583rd, 584th, 585th, 586th, 587th, 588th, 589th, 590th, 591st, 592nd, 593rd, 594th, 595th, 596th, 597th, 598th, 599th, 600th, 601st, 602nd, 603rd, 604th, 605th, 606th, 607th, 608th, 609th, 610th, 611th, 612th, 613th, 614th, 615th, 616th, 617th, 618th, 619th, 620th, 621st, 622nd, 623rd, 624th, 625th, 626th, 627th, 628th, 629th, 630th, 631st, 632nd, 633rd, 634th, 635th, 636th, 637th, 638th, 639th, 640th, 641st, 642nd, 643rd, 644th, 645th, 646th, 647th, 648th, 649th, 650th, 651st, 652nd, 653rd, 654th, 655th, 656th, 657th, 658th, 659th, 660th, 661st, 662nd, 663rd, 664th, 665th, 666th, 667th, 668th, 669th, 670th, 671st, 672nd, 673rd, 674th, 675th, 676th, 677th, 678th, 679th, 680th, 681st, 682nd, 683rd, 684th, 685th, 686th, 687th, 688th, 689th, 690th,

Waul's Texas Legion, as Captain A. Timmons' Texas Infantry, was organized in May, 1862, from Company A of the Artillery Battalion and is attached to the 2d Texas Field Battalion. It subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and organized as the 2d Texas Field Battalion. It appears that the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was organized in 1864.

The 2d Texas Field Battery was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion and it attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

mark

Handwritten signature



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. N. S. Waul
_____, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity _____

Married or single Married.

County of residence _____

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 73474.

Book mark: _____

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. N. Yaloff
Co. *15*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

Residence

186

Truett Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Let informed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. R. Laxey

Plt, Co. *B*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

O. J. Osburn

Copyist.

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lacey

Re

, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Det. I leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adm. Dist of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Osburn

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Lahey

Pat, Co. *B*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6306)

Tharin

Approved

Sarky SR

Pvt, Co. B 2nd Batt. Heavy Arty. Reg't 7th Division

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

D. R. Saky

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *L. R. Luker* a *private* of Co *B. 2nd Regt. 7th Mass. Legion*
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

attest
L. D. Bradley Capt.
C. B. W. T. L.

Dr. Phil's
L. R. Luker
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John L. Gray *John L. Gray*
Myer *Phil's*
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

20912
Lahey. G. W.

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

50732699

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20

21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein *0*
Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Larky

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Nov 16, 1863.

Where St. Augustine

By whom G. H. Buckreth

Period 3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom No pay, No Bounty

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in late into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, 1st Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Signature:

J. W. William

Captain

2033
Lahey. W.

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>50732700</i>	10
	11
	12
	13
	14
	15
	16
	17
	18
	19
	20
	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30

Number of medical cards herein *0*
Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Tex Inf*

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Lacey

Prof

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Nov 16, 1863.

Where St Augustine

By whom G. Fawcett

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom No pay, no Bounty

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. M. Williams

Captain.

5054
Lahey, W. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

30733779

3888

3997

41616

4262

4416

8266

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. D. Spaulding

Rank, { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 2, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom J. P. Ruddy

Mastered into service:

When, 186

Where, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks: Enrolled to June 30, 1862

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 5th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Arkansas Battalion was detached from this command in the latter part of March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Arkansas Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Arkansas Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Arkansas Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Arkansas Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. D. Spaulding
Copies.

MAY 29

50733779

1912.

ent. for Mar. Bounty
but no pay

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. M. Bradley

Det., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 24, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 2, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time April 1st, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., Ark. and Ala., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Bradley

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 2, Oct. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where May 2, 1862.

By whom Capt. Waul

Period 1 year.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Waul

To what time Oct. 1, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Absent since Sept. 1, 1862.

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Edg. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

W. M. Waul

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. S. Bradley

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1, 1862

Where

Fairfield

By whom

W. S. Bradley

Period

Sept. 1, 1862

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

October 1, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. S. Bradley
Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. S. Gentry,
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 Feb, 1863.

Enlisted.

When

May 2, 1863.

Where

Fairfield

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Went on leave

Miss. June 10, 1863.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. A. L. L. L.

Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lahey

Co. *F*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Btgrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Lahey

Lamb A. T.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lamb A. T.

5036
Lamb. A. J.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

50731825	20
1902	21
1987	22
2064	23
2142	24
2207	25
83619	26
8812	27
44274915	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

L^y

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Larrick

Pri., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 16 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr 26, 1862

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Mastered into service:

When Apr 16, 1862

Where Fayette Co.

By whom J. S. Izard

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

Boonity Paid
As on Roll, & taken by the man

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

(440)

Captain.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

U. J. Lusk

Private, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 26, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. L. Dillard

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. M. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. B. Brown

1862

Captain

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. J. Lamb

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr 26, 1862

Where Fayette Co

By whom S. C. Dyard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Eard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgem. Dist. of Tex., E. Mox and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(144)

J. J. Brown

Copy

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Lamb

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 26, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Ozard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 30, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. Nichols, Major, Dep. Dir. of Tex., at Ft. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Lamb

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr 26, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Stuard

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Lamb's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to fall into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Private, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 4 Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Apr 26, 1862.

Where

Fayette Co.

By whom

S. C. Wizard

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Grisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1864.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

See Extra Duty as Janu-
ster

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex.,
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

Private

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. T. Lamb

Pt

, Co. 8,

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

As Teamster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Foreman

(144)

Copyright

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Lamb

Pr

, Co. *f*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Teamster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Lamb

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. J. Lamb
Capt., Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured

Remarks:

July 4, 1863

J. D. Douglas
Capt.

Lamb A. J.

Regt. Co. D 1st Batt'n Haul's 7th Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inoclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amputation Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

A. J. Lamb

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *A. T. Lamb*

..... a *Private*

of Co. *D* *1st* *Batt* of

Regt *Maule* *Infantry*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A. On and 13, on the 4th day of July, 1863, in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. T. Lamb

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

2d *Regt*
Inf

Ohio

AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

Vols.

3237
Lamb. I. K.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

5073:1824

1900

1986

21063

2141

2206

7633

8032

8370

8873

44282502

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Lamb

Pri., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 45 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1st June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 26, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Mastered into service:

When April 26, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom J. S. Izard

last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time , 1862.

Remarks: Bounty Paid

*This company was successively designated as Captain Lamb's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. C. No. 21, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex. Art. and Arty., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Brown

Captain

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Lumb

Pri., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 26, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 186

Present or absent ^x

Remarks: Absent En Route with 3rd Division.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Max. and Arts, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark

J. Brown

29.
1912

50731300

1912

x Name appears in column
of names Present - Cancelled.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Lamb

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 26, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. G. Edyard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Ft. Huachuca, Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Adams

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. K. Lamb

Pri

, Co. D, {

1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 26, 1862.

Where

Payette Co.

By whom

S. G. Izard

Period

3 years or war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent on detached
service in Hospital at Annapolis

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. G. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex.,
Jan. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copy.

MAY 29

50732063

1912.

from Dec 1st 62 by order
Dr Randall.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Lamb

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 26, 1862.

Where Bayou Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick in Hospital
at Vicksburg from Feb 14 to
April 14

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Bard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 15, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

(100)

Capital

MAY 25

50773141

1912.

63 by order of Dr. Randall.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Lamb

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr 26, 1862

Where Fayette Co

By whom S. C. Dyard

Period 3 yrs or less

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Lamb's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Gen. Dept. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brewster

Captain

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. K. Lamb

1st Co. G, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

as mechanic July 14, 1862

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Slattery

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lamb

Art., Co. *G*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Mechanic & m. Dept.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Copyist.

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. K. Lamb

Co. 5, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Apr

, 1863

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

as Butcher

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sumrell

Copyist.

L

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. J. K. Lamb

, Co. D, 1

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Dec.

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 1863

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Timmons

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. G. Duwell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Texas

J. K. Lumb
1st. Co. 8. 1st. Div. Tex. Leg.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the
U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age *46* ; height *5' 11"*

Eyes *grey* ; hair *grey*

Date of enlistment *April 24, 1862*

Where born *Goldwater Co. N.C.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

2

(365)

E. E. Austin

Copyied.

Lamb J H

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lamb J H

2019
Landannaugh J. P.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Landrison J. P.

204
Sanders Anthony

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sander A.

2041
Landrenan J. P.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Landrenon J. P.

2042
Landrenon. J. P.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50728794	20
8752	21
44238399	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Landresson

Priv.

Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Sept. 8, 1863

Where

Camp Pratt, La.

By whom

Col. Burke

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Arant

To what time

Dec. 31, 1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was organized August 22, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Willis' Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 11, A. & L. O. O., dated September 4, 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of this Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Hibbard

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Landreanu
Priv.

Appears on Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct.

Enlisted:

When

1864

Where

Sept. 8, 1862
Camp Pratt

By whom

Col. Burk

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Detailed as teamster Jan.
1, 1864.

* This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this Battalion by S. O. No. 24, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry Battalion of six companies, an artillery Battalion of two companies, and two infantry Battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry Battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 18, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Engrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. H. Hill
Copyist

(Confederate.)

L

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J. P. Landannaugh^x

Priv., Co. G, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Chalousses La.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6896)

C. E. M. Laughlin

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

J.P. Landan d

Pvt. Co. G. Millis Tex. Battl.

appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and
privates employed on extra duty

at Oxford, Missa.
during month of April 186 4

by whose order employed

Nature of service Lexington

TERM OF SERVICE:

From April 1 186 .

To April 30 186 .

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

346

No.

O'NEILL

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Sgt. Londono

Art. Co. G. Willis Battn.

Roll on a

ROLL

non-commissioned officers and
privates employed on extra duty
in the field

During month of June, 1864.

By whose order employed

Nature of service Transfer

TERM OF SERVICE:

From June 1, 1864

To June 30, 1864

Remarks:

345

Roll No.

O'NEILL

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE)

J.P. Loudona

Pvt. Co. G. Willis Batt.

Appears on a

ROLL
of non-commissioned officers and
privates employed on extra duty
at in the field
during month of May, 1864

By whose order employed

Nature of service Teamster

TERM OF SERVICE:

From May 1, 1864
to May 31, 1864

Remarks:

Roll No.

847

O'NEILL

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

J. P. Lendene

Priv. Co. C. Willis P. L.

Appears on a
ROLL
of non-commissioned officers and
privates employed on extra duty
during month of May, 1864.

By whose order employed

Term of service

OF SERVICE:

1, 186
31, 186

Remarks:

No.

1055

LEEK

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

J. P. Landers

Pvt. Co. G, Willis Bn.

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and
privates employed on extra duty

at *the field*
during month of Feb., 1864.

whose order employed

ature of service Teamster

OF SERVICE:

7, 186
29, 186

marks:

Roll No. 93

Staer

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE)

Londono , J P

Appears on a
RECEIPT ROLL
for clothing.

for , 186

Date of issue June 30 , 186 4

Signature.....

Remarks:.....

No. 1029

Hood

Copyist.

Landrum M. S.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Landrum Martin S.

2044

Landrum, Martin V.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

50732773

2840

2911

2978

3042

3086

9046

44274886

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Tex Inf*

Waul's Legion.

Texas

Waul's Legion. | Texas

Marked U. S. Landrum

Go 25 years. attached to W. D. Hicks' Comd

years on Waul's Tex

Age 26 Years
Appears on _____ years

Company M...
of the organization...
Roll d...
... Company,
... Texas Legion.

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organisation named above.
Roll dated 20. Feb 1944

dated Credit named above.
Co. Tes
 Master-in to date June 27
 rolled: 7

Muster-in to date *June 27, 1862*
 Controlled: *Not Stated*
 on *0*
 re *0*

Enrolled: *Houston*
When *June 27, 1862.*
Where *Not stated*
whom *186*

Where *Not Stated*, 1862.
By whom *Crockett*, 186
Entered into service *Wash.*, 186

Date June 27, 1862
 By whom W. A. Wick
 Mustered into service: W. A. Wick
 When June 27
 Where at

When _____
Where _____
Whom _____
Sold: _____

Where: Wick
 By whom: June 27
 Paid: 186
 By whom: W. L. N.

By whom *Cracknell*
 last paid: *W. L. Vick*
 for whom
 what time

Last paid: _____
 By whom: W. L. Hicks
 To what time: _____
 Remarks: _____

From _____, 1886 .
To what time _____
Remarks: _____

Time _____

Remarks: _____

_____, 1886.

10/1/77

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. J. Henderson

Plt, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion."

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 186

Where Crackitt

By whom... *W O Hicks*

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*
To what time

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent..... *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Nick's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Mosele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark

LA Ramsey

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M V Lundrum

Priv., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*7*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*7*.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. J. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*7*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick*

*This company was successively designated as Captain *Wicks*' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as *Wills*' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into *Steel*'s Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed *Timmons*' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(62)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. V. Lendrin

Priv

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for

Nov & Dec, 1867.

Enlisted:

When

June 27

1867.

Where

Ore Knob Tex

By whom

J. D. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1867.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Steel's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adm. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. V. Lundrum

Prst, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

** See roll*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M V Lundrum

Put, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 21

, 1862.

Where

Crockett Tex

By whom

Capt W D Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt H B Adams

To what time

June 30

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Arkansas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J A Ramsey

(148)

Copies.

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. Landrum

Pt, Co *F*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

2 that leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Russell

S (Confederate.)
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M V Sandrum
Priv, Co. *F*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863*
Remarks:

J. D. Douglas
Capt.

Sandrum, M. V.

Priv. Co. D. 1st Batt. ^{Reg't} ~~Pauls~~ Tex. Segin

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Discharge
Extracts
Health or Effects
Injury
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

M. V. Landrum

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I M. V. Landrum Private of Co. F. 1st Bat- Reg't North Texas Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

M. V. Landrum

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 2^d Reg't Ohio
Maj. AND PAROLING OFFICER

Vols.

2045

Lane B. F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50724687	20
4834	21
5483	22
50736887	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Name:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B. F. Lane

Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 3, 1862

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When May 3, 1862

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no Pay

To what time 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Lane's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their commands while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to re-join the Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from the command of General Waul prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Texas, and Artillery, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Captain

Confederate.

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. F. Lane

Pvt. 1, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 186

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd.

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged. By reason
of certificate of disability July
1862

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's 3rd Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company A,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Black

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R J Lain X

Pl
age 35-1 } Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*
Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-
ington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity Ala

Married or single Married

County of residence Fayette

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) is an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office of Texas—R. & P. 12674.

mark:

Alberty
Copper

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. T. Law

Pos., Co. 13, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 4, 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks: Loss, Discharged
Disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Certificate of Disability
By & is charge in the case of
100 B. S. Lane
a private of Capt. Smith's Co.
B. Cavalry, Waul Legion

Respectfully recommended
reference to Col. Comd'g
Legion Lee Hillis Major
Comd'g Cavalry
Waul Legion

Waul Legion Waul Legion
Camp Waul July 2. 1862

Special Order
No 45

The last command thinks
that Private B. S. Lane of
Capt. Smith's Co. be dis-
charged from the service on
account of disability.

By Order of
J. D. Moore
Col. Comd'g
Waul Legion

Recd at St. Louis 16



Army of the Confederate States.

Certificate of disability for discharge.

B. F. Lane a private of Captain John R. Smith's Company
B Cavalry of the Tenth Legion Confederate States Army
was enrolled by Lieut. J. W. Still of said Company at
Gonzales in Gonzales County Texas on the third day
of May A.D. 1862. Was born in Montgomery County
Alabama, is thirty five years old. Five feet five inches
high. Complexion dark, Blue eyes, Grey hair, and by
occupation ~~was~~ enlisted a Trader. During the
last thirty days ~~he~~ Lane has been unfit for
duty in consequence of a dislocation of the leg caused by
a fracture and an old sore.

✓ J. R. Smith

Capt. comd. Co. B. 10th Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined the said
Lane of Captain John R. Smith's Company and
find him incapable of performing the duties of a sol-
dier because of deficient power in one of his limbs
preventing him from walking. Also general debility
rendering him incapable of performing the evolutions
in drill on horseback.

Dated July 1st 1862

✓ A. M. King

A Surgt. C.S. Army

Discharge

2nd

day of July A.D. 1862.

✓

Leonidas Willis

Major Comd. Cavalry

Tenth Legion

Address Orizaba, Tazette Co. Texas

2046

Langdon. P. C.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50724983

5077

5170

3261

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. C. Langdon

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 14th Feb. , 1863.

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where Hermantown Tenn.

By whom Maj. Causter.

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where Hermantown Tenn.

By whom Maj. Causter.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, , 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: Detailed on Scout since Jan. 14, 63.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Co., Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and named Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. C. Langdon

Pvt.

Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,

for

Mich. & Apr. 1863.

Enlisted:

When

1863

Where

Hermantown, Tex.

By whom

Maj. Caniter

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks

Absent - detached as

since 14th of January 1863.
This company was known at various times as Company
Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been
a military organization which was composed of companies
from the States and was disbanded about September 4, 1864.

mark:

Elgin H. B. Block

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L.
J. C. Langdon
Priv.

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

May & June

Enlisted:

1863

When

Where Hermantown Tenn. 1863

By whom Maj. Candler

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Feb. 28 1863

Present or absent absent

Remarks: On detached service
since Jan. 14, 63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Captain

Confederate.

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. O. Langdon

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863,

Enlisted:

When 186

Where Hermantown, Tex.

By whom Maj. Canisler

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863,

Present or absent absent.

Remarks detached as scout

Jan. 14, 1863. Supposed a prisoner

*This company was known at various times as Captain

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-

fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to

Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was

re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry

battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-

panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After

the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the

Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,

but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some

of its members, who had become separated from their command

and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-

ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company

of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command

some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st

Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company

of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to

the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-

talions were consolidated by S. O. No 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,

at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

2047

Lange, William

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS.

50735006	20
5068	21
5167	22
52374	23
5348	24
5437	25
5530	26
44275230	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein *9*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Tex Inf*

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wilhelm Lange

Pvt., } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 14

Where Austin Co., 186

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No. County rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to March 22, 1864, into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion was detached from this command to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Gen. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Captain

'Confederate.'

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Lange

Capt.

{ Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862

Where

Austin County

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Appointed Corporal Aug. (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(648)

Copy.

MAY 29

50735068

1912.

8. Pay due as private
from June 14 to
August 8.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Lange

Capt., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 186

Where *Arreston Co*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(100)

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Langer
3 Sgt., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 14

1862

Where

Austin Co

By whom

Capt Wickel and

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

October 31

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Appointed Sgt. Dec 8

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickel and's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Major Dist. of Tex., E. H. and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copies

Confederate.

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm Langer
3d Sgt, Co. D, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt Wickeland.

Period 3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams.

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check marks:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Lange

O. Sgt., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 13, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs. or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. N. Royer

(Confederate.)

L | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Wilhelm Lange

Priv

{ Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 186*2*

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. H. Lange
2nd, Co. *2nd*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(1863)

J. H. Marin

Approved

Long, W

Sgt, Co. D 2^d Battⁿ, Reg't Tex Seg^{ts}

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

O. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dir. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amputation Sheet

Amputation

Contracts

Loss or Effects

Letters

Transfer from Hosp'l

Transfer from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

W. Lange

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. Lange Sergeant Corp. D. 2nd Regt. Mead Tenn Legion
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. Lange

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John L. H. 7 2nd Regt. Ohio Vol.
Mej
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2041

Langford WilliamCo. B., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728929

9506

19084

19172

50737246

Number of medical cards herein 0Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

a

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Langford

Det { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Co. B { Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 1862
Where *De Witt Co.*
By whom *R. H. Carral*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 1862
Where *De Witt Co.*
By whom *R. H. Carral*

Last paid:

By whom *No Bounty*
To what time *no pay*, 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. H. Harris
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Langford

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 27

, 1862.

Where

De Witt City

By whom

J. A. Kernal

Period

Was

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: *Detached with Capt Perry on Recruiting service.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Kernal

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. L. Lumsden

Priv

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 27, 1862.

Where

Dewitt Co. Texas

By whom

J. T. Kennell

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. T. Kennell

(643)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Langford
Prof, Co. B, {

Light Artillery,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec* 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 2, 1862

Where

Dewitt County, Texas

By whom

J. A. Hearrell

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deer Creek Camp Howell*
re Grenada Dec 20. 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. A. Hearrell

L. O'Confederate
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Regt., Co. 13, 1st Regt.,
Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Det'd duty
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Geo. L. ...

Copy

3049
Langhammer Charles

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal
CARD NUMBERS.

50730993

1108

1246

1393

15714

1638

1696

44282370

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MADE:

See also

Timmons Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)
L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F Langhammer
Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.
Age 17 years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for dated Apr 28, 1862.

Enrolled:
When Apr 2, 1862
Where Belcher
By whom Elliot

Mustered into service:
When Apr 4, 1862
Where Houston
By whom Drake
Last paid:
By whom
To what time

Remarks: , 1862

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arie, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul
Capt.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Langhammer

Priv., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr. 2

, 1862.

Where

Bellville

By whom

Elliott

Mustered into service:

When

Apr 4

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

Paymaster received but no pay.

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

O. Langhammer *Copyist*

L

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Langhammes
Capt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862

Where

Houston Tex.

By whom

Capt. S. M. Drake

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from Enlistment

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

W. J. Langhammes
Capt.

L Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Charles Langhamus
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Jan. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:
Waul
Copy.

L (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Langhammer
Put, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Nov & Dec*

Enlisted:
When *Apr 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*, 1862

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:
By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
K, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Langhammer

Copyright.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

for

When

were

Period



2

C

0800

20

Bank mark

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. L. Langhorne
3 Corp, Co. C

Appears on 1st Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Micol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'

mark:

Langhorne

(Confederate.)

L. Maul's Legion Texas
At. Co. C. Maul's Tex. Leg. 48

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Gen' F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *Not called*

Date of capture *July 13*, 1863.

Where taken *Yazoo City Miss*

Hair *Light*; eyes *Light*; height *5 ft.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(265)

P. C. Hankin

Copied

Langhammer. F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Langhammer Charles

Langley John P

Co. 2, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Langley John P

Lamisth, H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jamisch, Herman

2053
Lansford J. R.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728795	20
8753	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

20

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. R. Lansford

Priv

, Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

March & April, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Aug. 1, 1864.

Where

Pleasanton, Tex.

By whom

Ed. Williams

Period

2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Arment

To what time

Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 100, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

H. H. Hibbard

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. R. Lansford

Priv., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Aug. 1, 1861.

Where San Antonio, Tex.

By whom Lt. Williams

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Arent

To what time Feb. 29, 1864.

Present or absent Present-

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 22, 1861, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 22, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hibbard

(100)

Copy 100.

Lanson G. H.

Co. ~~F~~^E, Waul's Texas Legion.
~~F~~^E (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Bugler | Bugler

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lanson G. H.

2055
Larcom. R.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50729370	20
9478	21
9594	22
9748	23
9979	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Larcon

Pvt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 36 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 14, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Cameron

Mustered into service:

When, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom McKeen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Jno. Stewart

1862

Copyist.

100
200
300
400
500

50721370

1112.

time extended for war.
Bounty paid.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Larcom.

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 11, 1862.

Where Caluceton.

By whom Capt. Cameron.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

James L. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Larcom.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 14, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Cameron.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Geo. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. Larcom.

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 14 , 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Cameron.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Died in Hospital
Arford Oct. 29, 1862.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons'

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Act. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Larcen

Priv., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 36 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity New York

Married or single Single

County of residence Galveston.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. — R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

John Stewart

Larcom R.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Larcom R.

3057
Laseker, Frank

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lesika G.

2058
Laseter John G
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Laseter John G

2059
Laseter Marion

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50732379
25017
7848

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Marion Luscher

Priv

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 20, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom No pay, No Bounty

To what time 1862

Present or absent Not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. W. Williams

Copied.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

Company Muster
of the organization named above,
for _____

for Sept - Oct

Balloted: _____, 1862

When

Where *Centerville, Va.*, 186

By whom W. C. Sullivan
Period 3 yr

Period 2

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Ida*
To what time

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks. *alica*

Oct 26 1862 Valley Springs

• This company was successively designated as Captain Matteson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Book mark:

William

Copyright

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. M. Lapsiter

1st, Co. D, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date Aug. 16, 1862.

Place Centerville

Remarks: Gave by enlistment.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

Lashleigh L. G. H.
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was then
known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cav., serving under in West's
Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Ar. Battalion became
the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred
to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalion was
consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lashley L. G. H.

Lashley, G. H.

Co. 2, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lashley, G. H.

2062
Lashley, G. W.

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

50729372

20

9481

21

9591

22

9709

23

9802

24

9921

25

4982

26

50738391

27

84515

28

44274838

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein *9*

Number of personal papers herein *9*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. W. Lashley.
Pvt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 14, 1862

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When June 14, 1862

Where Brenham

By whom Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Remarks: Recd no pay or Bounty

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. W. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Lashley

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 11, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Bounty due \$50.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., and Ar. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. G. H. Zashleigh

Private, Co. A,

1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. + Oct.

Enlisted:

When

June 14

, 1862.

Where

Brenham

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

Mar.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appeared to have been transferred to E. Mox. and Ark. dated March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., August 1, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. M. Stewart

Capt.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Lashleigh.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Balling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

James Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L
G. H. Lashley

Art., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb. 1863

Enlisted:
When June 14 1862

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:
By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec. 31 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Ex. duty as butcher
Feb. 26 by order Lt. Col. Timmons

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

John Stewart

Capt.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Lashley

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 14, 1862.

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

June 30

, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: died of disease

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Lashley

Art., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*

July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Independence*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

Josh Stewart

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Lashley

Pt., Co. A, 1. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Intimate leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Smith

Copy

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. H. Lashley

Pt

, Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about list in holding for Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

S (Confederate.)
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. W. Lashler
Out, Co. *A*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a
Roll of Prisoners of War
paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*
Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*
Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(6896)

J. B. Dugles
Agent

Lashley G. W.

Pvt, Co. A 1st Batt. Haul's Fr. Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

G. W. Lashley

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY9.....1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I G. W. Lashley a Private of Co. A. 1st Nat. Regt N. J. L.

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. W. Lashley

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

2d Reg't

Ohio

Vols.

May

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Lashley G. H.
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lashley G. H.

2564
Lasiter F M

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lasiter Marion

X 2065
Lasiter. John. G.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50732289	20
2378	21
2467	22
23374	23
2662	24
7942	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Lasiter

Enl. { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centreville Legion Co

By whom G. P. Mattison

Mastered into service:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centreville Legion Co

By whom G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom No pay No Bounty

To what time , 1862.

Remarks Due to S. S. 983

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Williams

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Laseker
Priv

Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mathison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

No pay, No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

2
2
(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Laciter
Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

Enlisted: , 186 2

When May 6

Where Centerville , 186

By whom G. P. Matheson

Period 3 yr

Last paid: Capt Adams

By whom Aug 31 , 186 2

To what time

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sick at Holley Springs

*This company was successively designated as Captain Matheson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March, and April, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Williams

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James L. Winter

Co. E, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 1 Dec*, 186 *2*

Enlisted:

When *May 5*, 186 *2*

Where *Cynthiana Ky*

By whom *Capt Mathison*

Period *3 yr*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 3*, 186 *2*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Sick at Holly Springs Ark.*
14/1862 By At Randal's order

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1862 and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Mr William

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John G. Lester

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1863.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt Mathison

Period 3 Yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks Died in hospital at

Holly Springs Dec. 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Max and Aris, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

William

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lyster

1st, *Co*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186*4*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Special guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Royley

Lassiter F M

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lassiter Marion

2067

Lathrop. R. M.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50732701

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex Inf

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R M. Lathrop

Plt

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Feb

Where

Centerville

, 1864.

By whom

Lt Thompson

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

no pay, no bounty

To what time

, 1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Stanton's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred, so
these were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J M Williams

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

L.

L. Paulding

R. W. Gathrop
Co. I. Timmons Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28 , 1864.

When confined

June 13 , 1864.

By whom

Court Martial

Charges

Desertion

Sentence commenced

June 15 , 1864.

Sentence expired

186

Sentence

Hard labor during
the War with a 32 lbs.
Ball & Chain

Remarks:

Under sentence

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. V. Brown

2065
Lauderdale. J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal
CARD NUMBERS.

50734497	20
4575	21
4649	22
4723	23
4789	24
4836	25
4914	26
44275101	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex Inf
and 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf (Inf)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Lauderdale
Plat. { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Oct 19*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Mustered into service:

When *Re-enlisted term extended*, 186*2*.

Where *for war*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt McKee*

To what time *Apr 24*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Bounty paid*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. N. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Lauderdale

1st, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *first* *was let to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Oct 14, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Cap Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Cap McKeen

To what time

Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. N. Martin

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. J. Lauderdale

Plt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 4 Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milles's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Lauderdale

Pvt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1861.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pvt. Lunderdal

Appears on

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., L. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

L. V. Martin

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Lunderdale

3 Corp, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1864

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent. Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. W. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Lauderdale

1st Lt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 1863

Nativity Texas

Married or single Single

County of residence Limestone

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 92, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 18674.

Rank mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion.
Texas
L. A. Underdale,
Ent, Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a
Roll

Roll of Prisoners of War

Roll of Prisoners of War
 paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
 terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
 manding Generals of the United States and
 Confederate forces July 4, 1863.
 Roll dated 3/1/1864

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *St. Louis, Mo.*
When captured *July 9, 1863.*

When captured *July 1863*
Remarks: *-----*, 1863

Remarks:

1



(b)(7)(C), (b)(7)(D)

F. Marin

Copyright

Saundersdale J.

Priv., Co. C 2nd Battⁿ 1st Reg't Exst Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

J. Sandeale

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 8 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. Lunderdale* a *Private* of *Co. C 2 Regt W. T. L*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. Lunderdale

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 8 day of July 1863.

John L. Ry. Jr.
By
Ma

Reg't *Chas. Volk*
AND PAROLING OFFICER

2007
Langhamer, C.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Langhammer Charles

2070
Laugham, J. E.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Laugham, J. E.

Laughner J. E.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

Cards filed with

REFERENCE SLIP.

Laughner J. E.

2071
Laugher J. E.
Co. E, **Waul's Texas Legion.**
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Laugher J. E.

2872
Laughlin John

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Laughlin, J.

2073

Langdon. J. E.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732387	20
2	2469	21
3	23576	22
4	2634	23
5	7858	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also *J. E. Langdon*
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf.

L Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. E. Laughon
Capt, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *May 6 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Aug 1*, 1862.

Where *Cyntherville Leon Co.*

By whom *J. P. Mathison*

Period *3 yr*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay, No Bounty*

To what time *186*

Present or absent *Not Stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Laughon's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry
battalion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex-
as and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Mathison

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Capt. E. L. Timmons
Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted: *Aug*, 1862.

When

Where *Centerville*, 1862.

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 3*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Present*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K in Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark: *W. L. Williams*

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Absent
Rocky Ford Dec 2, 1862.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyright.

L

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Laughon
Out, Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb

Enlisted:

, 1863

When

Where Centerville Aug 1, 1863

By whom Capt Mathison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Lost on retreat from
Rocky Ford Dec 1 1862 without leave

*The company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. G. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. E. Laughlin
Priv. Co.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug 16*, 186*7*.

Place *Centerville*

Remarks *Gain by enlistment*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. A. Royley

Laurence J. E.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Laurence J. E.

2675
Lane B. F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lane, B. F.

2076
Lawrence, J. C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50734857

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also J. C. Lawrence
Timmons Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Lawrence

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adames

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since Nov 1/63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, S. O. No. 22, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark F

L. N. Martin

X
2077
Lawrence. J. E.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50732382

20

2470

21

2557

22

2633

23

50723747

24

50737837

25

7944

26

44275100

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Lawrence

Priv., Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug. 16, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom No pay, No Bounty.

To what time 1866

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Williams

(443)

Copy to

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. C. Timmons

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Aug 6*, 1862.

Where *Centerville*

By whom *E. C. Timmons*

Period *3 yr*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Lawrence

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Aug 16, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 Yr.

Last paid: By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. E. Lawrence

(645)

Copyist.

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Lawrence

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1863.

Where

Centerville Lion Co

By whom

Capt Mattison

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

at mark:

J. M. Milligan

Copyist.

✓ (Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Lawrence

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

186

Residence

Lawrenceville Limestone Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Ltr informed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Lawrence
Privt., Co. I

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug. 30, 1862*

Place *Center ville*

Remarks *gain by enlistment*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. Ray

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Laurence

1st, Co., _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

special guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roubly

L (Confederate.)
2 Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J. E. Lawrence
Capt, Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6896)

J. H. Martin
Capt.

Lawrence J. E.

Pvt., Co. C 2nd Batt. Heavy Arty
Reg. 1st Div. 1st Corps
(Confederate.)
Legion

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. E. Lawrence

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9..... 1863.

HOW IN ANY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE, THAT I, *John C. Pemberton*, of the City of Vicksburg, do in pursuance of the terms of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor as guard of prisons, depots or police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, against the United States of America, against the United States of America, nor as Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Journal

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 2 day of July, 1863.

Adolphus Le Reg't Ohio Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

In Reg't *Ohio* Vols,
 : AND PAROLING OFFICER.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

3075
Lawrence J. H.
Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lawrence J. H.

2079
Lawson. G. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
F + S (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Bugler | Bugler

CARD NUMBERS.

50727996

8093

8213

3853

8326

50736902

7647

7887

7082

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Lawton

Capt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 20 to Feb 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *27 Jan*, 186*2*.

Where *San Antonio*.

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley*.

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harland's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1862, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Scott

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Ensign

Age *22*

Appears on

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *May 27*

Enrolled:

When

May 27, 1862

Where

By whom

Antonio, 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 27, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$

100, equipments, \$

100

Remarks

Waul's Legion

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

ink mark: *W. H. Seal*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Lawson,
Sergeant, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan 27, 1862.

Where San Antonio.

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom County Paid.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Lawrence
Mus.

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Jan. 27

Where

San Antonio

By whom

Capt. Kelley

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

not stated

Remarks:

Trans. from Capt. Law July
1862 to Capt. Law Aug. 1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. P. Jeffery

Capt.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Lawson,
Bugler, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 27*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio.*

By whom *Capt Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. A. Smith

Copyright.

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Lawson
Boyle, Co. 7, _____, Waul's Legion.
Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *July*, 1862.
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 29*, 1862.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Loss transferred to Band*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 42, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

G. H. Lanson X
N.C. 8113
Missouri, So., , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1*, 186*2*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *from Co. F. Cav. S. O. 48*
by transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Raby

(Confederate.)

L Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. H. Lanyon
Private

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date Aug 1, 1862

Place Camp St.

Remarks transferred to Co. 2
Cavry & Co. 3

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roddy
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. H. Lumsden
Bugler, Co. *2*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug 1*, 186*2*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Gain by transfer
from Band,*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company *A* of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company *A* Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company *A* of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

2050
Leathers James
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50732766
2871

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also John Filippo (Sub)

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jas Leathers

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27

1862

Where Crockett

By whom W D Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged By Substitute June 27

Jas Felipe Substitute

This company was successively designated as Captain Leathers' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Jas Ramsey

Capt.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Gas Leathers

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28
Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett, Houston Co
June 27, 1862.
For non stated, 1862.

Muster-in to date

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

[over]

2051
Leavit John

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

50728471

1	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARKS

See also

L Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Leavit,
Capt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *9th Jan'y*, 186*3*

Where *Preston*

By whom *Capt Harwood*

Period *3 years or war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. Harwood
Capt.

2082
Ledbetter, J. A.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain | Captain
CARD NUMBERS

50735582	20
5666	21
5750	22
5824	23
5886	24
50723539	25
50737480	26
7803	27
8757	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Alex Ledbetter
9th (Missile) Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Ledbetter

Capt. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks: Elected July 19 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark

J. A. Nelson

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. A. Redbetter

Capt., Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 9, 1862

Where

By whom

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 1862

Present or absent not stated*

Remarks: Elected July 19 1862

except - shows Capt. present for duty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Redbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as William's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgum. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Nelson

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. A. Redbetter
Capt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 9*, 1862

Where

By whom *J. A. Redbetter*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks: *Recapitulation shows
left present for duty*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leebster's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Leibetter
Capt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When, 1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leibetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edgar Dist. of Tex., and Army dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steenson

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Ledbetter
Capt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organisation named above,
for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted: _____, 1863.

When _____, 1864.

Where _____, 1864.

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1864.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Sick + absent at Mr. Merdock's house*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

J. E. Stearns

Capt.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Ledbetter
Capt., Co.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near*
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment....., 186 .

Remarks:.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:.....

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Ledbetter
Capt, Co. M,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ragsdale
Copyist

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Ledbetter

Capt., Co *22*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st Div. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roddy

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Redbetter

Capt., *Co. 11*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Vicksburg*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. A. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mox and Adj., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. R. R. R.

Aug. 4. 1862

Wm. C. Cawthorne
Austin Aug 6th

Wm. G. Webb. Port Marshall
Concerning Capt. de Houston.
Co. in Col. Wards Legion



J. A. Schaller
Off. Co. E 2nd Batt
Wards Legion
Tex

(Copy) Extract-

Provost Marshall Office of Fayette & Texas
Lagrange Texas Aug 4th 1864

Col M. S. Ford C.A.

Austin Texas

I have already reported to you that Capt J. A. Sedberry had gone with the greater part of his company into Col Waul's Legion. I am now informed that 22 of the men all of whom had been enrolled as Conscripts; after they had gone with Capt Sedberry into the Legion became dissatisfied, came back home, and claimed to be Conscripts; and that Col Waul sent a Company of Cavalry after them, arrested them all that could be found, and carried them back under guard to the Legion. One man named Ludwig Giese had joined Sedberry, and promised to go with him into the Legion but never went when he took off his company. but his name was reported on Sedberry's roll to Col Waul. He was a Conscript, and reconsidered his notion and concluded to go into the Cavalry arm, and make his choice when you should order him to the Recdysons, and he obtained a furlough from Mr Davidson the Conscript Enrolling Officer of this County. He was also arrested, his furlough disregarded, and he forced into Waul's Legion.

Yes. ~~He was~~ a Conscript of Capt Cook's Conscripts.

He came off and joined an Infantry Company

H. J. Wilson

Clarksburg, W. Va.

Sept. 1862

Sept. 1862

Capt. J. H. Smith

Received Holly Springs, Missi. Oct 14th 1862. of Capt.
H. B. Adams, Agt. A. T. L. the following Camp and Garrison
Equipage.
viz.
17 Pair of Trainers

J. A. Sullivan Capt
Company Co E. 21st T. L.

Significator.

N. R. um of the
Camp Barrison Egypt
3^d Quarter 1862
Capt J. A. Doolittle
assumed Sep 19/62

Accused ~~Camp~~ Capt La Sept 19/62
 of Capt H B Adams Regt W J & the
 following clothing Camp & Garrison
 Equipage
 Viz

182	Pounds Castings	Ca 154
5	Wags	000
2	axes	1 40
12	Blankets	14/-
4	Prs Russat Shoes	4 40
62	" Brown Sd.	3 06
		4 50

Duplicate

J. A. Leabutter Capt
 Co E 2nd Regt W J &

No 33 Return of Clothing
Camp Gunnison
4th Quarter 1862
Capt J A S. L. L. L.
Issued Oct 30/62

Received Camp at Cold Water Miss 1st Fe 1862
 of Capt H B Adams Agent of the following
 Clothing Camp & Garrison & Quaker Reg

Sixty four	64	Capes	@	1.25
Sixty four	64	Jackets	"	1.25
Sixty four	64	Pants	"	9.25
Twenty two	22	Drawers	"	1.25
Twenty	20	Shirts	"	1.25
Thirty	30	Blanket	"	6.00
Three	3	Sent		
one	1	Sent		
one	1	Sent		

Sent to the Depot Duplicate

Get Seal at the last
 Co. B. 2nd Reg. 1862

W. 14 to return of looking
can't to Garrison Exe
page 10. 7th 1863

Cap. J. W. Bennett

No 13
Inde

Received from the U.S. of January 1863
of Capt. W. B. Adams A.C. of the U.S. of the
following Camp Equipment

61 Fifty one

Measures etc.

J. A. Schmitt Capt
Co. C. 2nd Regt N.Y.

22

No. 29.

No. ~~XX~~ 10 ABSTRACT F. ~~3~~ 186

REQUISITION FOR FUEL

For. *September* 186 2
Issued. *September* 186 2

NO. 29.

REQUISITION for Fuel for *T.M. Company*Regiment of *Went 24th Regt*Commanded by *Capt. Sedbetter**For 25728* of the month of *September*, 186 *2*

STATION.	Captains.	Subalterns.	Non-commissioned officers, musicians, and privates.	Laundresses and servants.	Monthly allowance to each, in cords.	WOOD.			COAL.		REMARKS.
						Cords.	Feet.	Inches.	Bushels.	Pounds.	
<i>Memrod La</i>			<i>61</i>		<i>1/6 - 56</i>						
Total allowance.											

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just, and that fuel has not been drawn for any part of the time above charged.

J. A. Sedbetter Capt
Commanding Company.

Received at *Memrod La* the *28* of *September*, 186 *2* of *Capt H B Adams*

Quartermaster U. S. Army, cords, *5* feet, *6* inches of Wood,

..... of Coal, in full of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

J. A. Sedbetter Capt
Commanding Company.

9083
Lee Hiram

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

<i>50727982</i>	20
<i>8643</i>	21
<i>8193</i>	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOUR MARK: _____

See also _____

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Kiram Lee,
Capt.

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *43* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organisation named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

Jan 20, 1862

Muster-in to date *Jan 20, 1862*

Enrolled:

When *Jan 14, 1862*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *W. H. Kelley*

Mustered into service:

When *Jan 20, 1862*

Where *Near S. Antonio*

By whom *Thos. Maslin Lt. Col. S. A. Co.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Jan 20, 1862*

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Signature *Kiram Lee*

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Hiram Lee,

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y 20 to Feb'y 28, 1862.

Enlisted:

When 4th Jan'y, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom Wm. H. Kelley,

Period 12 mo.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery, having been detached from this command some time prior to March 1, 1864, subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Hiram Lee.

{ Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion. }

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June* , 186*a*

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks *Discharged*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Harwood

Lee. Fr.
Pvt.

Subject: Report to Capt. of Co A.
2nd Batt. Inf. Waul's Tex. Legion

Title of record: L.R. 3.0.#---

Dept. Trans. Miss. Dist. of
Tex. New Mex. & Ariz.

Date: Dec. 6/63

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

135
Certificate of Disability
For Discharge in the
Case of Hiram Lee
a private in Capt. M.
H. Kelly's Co.

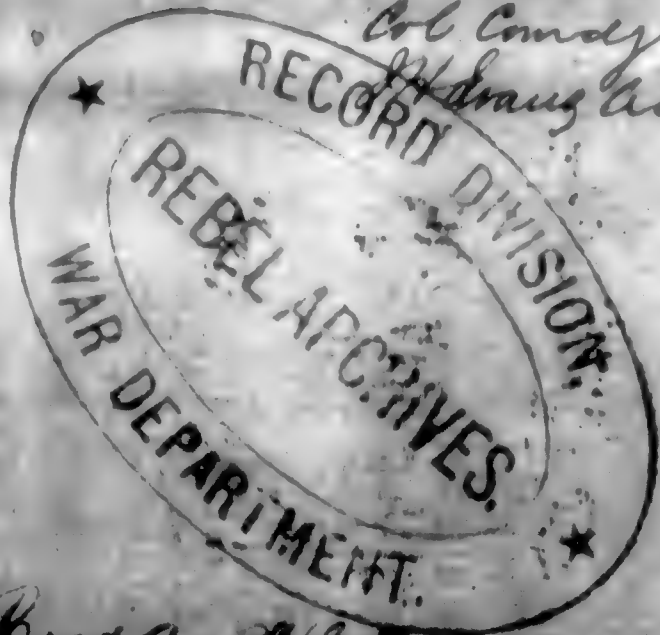
Co. F. Waul's Legion Co. —
T. A. 2nd Maine Legion
Camp. Maine June 6th 1862

Special Order

No. 18

69
The Col. Comdg.
certifies that private Hiram
Lee of Capt. Kelly's Co.
has been discharged
from service on account
of disability

By order of
F. N. Waul
Col. Comdg.
H. A. A.



Recd at S. C. August 10th 1862

Army of Confederate States

Certificate of Disability for Discharge
Hiram Lee of Capt Wm H Kelley's Company
() of Waul's Legion of Confederate States, was enlisted
by Capt Wm H. Kelley of Regiment at Gonzales
on the 4th day of January 1862, to serve one year,
he was born in Co. in the State of Louisiana,
is Forty-eight years of age, five feet, eight inches high
Dark, Complexion, hazel eyes, black hair, and by occupa-
tion when enlisted a Farmer and Stock Raiser.

Said Lee has been examined by the Surgeon of Waul's Legion
and pronounced unfit for the duties of a soldier because of
Chronic Rheumatism

Station. Camp Waul

Date June 6th 1862

W. H. Kelley

Capt Commanding Co

I certify that I have Carefully examined the said Hiram
Hiram Lee of Capt Wm H Kelley's Co. and find him incapable
of performing the duties of a soldier because of Chronic
Rheumatism

E. Randall Surgeon

Discharged this 6th day of June 1862 at Camp Waul, Tex

J. A. Waul Col Commanding

Address— Gonzales. Gonzales Co. Texas

Lee J. A.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lee J. L.

2085

L. J. L

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50726488	20
6595	21
6762	22
6807	23
6937	24
712816	25
50733389	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)
L | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

J. L. Lee
(Dr), Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1867.

Enrolled:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where

By whom *J. L. Lee*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time _____, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*100*; equipments, \$*20*

Remarks: *County paid*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. L. Lee

Original

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 2, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Fort Smith Co*

By whom *Capt J D Brown*

Period *2 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served under the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J D Brown

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1862, 1862.

Where Fayette Co

By whom Capt. J. O. B. same

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. O. B. same

To what time Dec 1862, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Present until Dec 26

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Lee

, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & Feb*

Enlisted: _____, 1863.

When *Mar 17*

Where *Big Lake Co*, 1862.

By whom *Capt J. L. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. H. Idame*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. L. Lee

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for Sam Hico, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where St. Louis Co. Mo.

By whom Capt J. D. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj G. A. Arant

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent.

Remarks: Struck off Roll
by order of Lt Col Willis Jan 28/64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

G. A. Arant

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Waul
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll *
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

March 1st, 186

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Spalding*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Mark:

John A. Waul
Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. C. Lee X
Capt., Co. A.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above

for the month of

Sept

1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Left sick en route

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

2086
Lee. H. H.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50726489	20
63916	21
6703	22
6806	23
6900	24
6981	25
7060	26
7142	27
7208	28
7287	29
50737390	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Lee
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of this organization named above,

for *Jan. 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Mar. 15*, 1862.

Where *Smith Co*

By whom *J. H. Brown*

Mustered into service:

When *Mar. 15*, 1862.

Where *Smith Co*

By whom *J. H. Brown*

Last paid:

By whom *J. H. Brown*

To what time *Mar. 15*, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *County paid*

*Many of the members this company were re-called men of Company F, 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 56th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and A. H. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Attest:

J. H. French

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Waul

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster to Aug 3, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Payette Co*

By whom *Capt J D Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J D Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Waul
Pr., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1862*, 1862.

Where *Smith Co*

By whom *Capt. J. D. Brown*

Period *5 years or the War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Brown*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1863.

When _____

Where _____, 1862.

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:
By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

Copy.

L (Confederate)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. T. L.
Appears on Co. D, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Samuel*
When *May 14*, 1864

Where *Fayette Co*
By whom *J. D. Brown*, 1862:
Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:
By whom *Wm. W. Frank*
To what time *Oct 31*

Present or absent. *Present*, 1863.
Remarks: *Detained to drive Government*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of six cavalry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the Mississippi River, some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st B. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:
W. H. H. H.
Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

1864

Where

1862

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

186

Remarks:

Details to drive Government wagon
by order of Gen. H. H. H. Oct. 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

YB P

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 4*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Texas Legion*

By whom *Waul's Texas Legion*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid: *By H. F. Waul*

By whom *H. F. Waul*

To what time *Oct 3*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detached to duty in
Waul's Oct 10/63*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery, March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *Waul's*

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

John T. L...

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 1st*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Mar 1*, 1862

Where *Fayette Co Tex*

By whom *Leander D Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj W. T. Arant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detailed to drive Evans
Wagon Oct 11/63*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the last Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the last Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Thimmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. French
Copy

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Willis
Willis, Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Exp. Fee

1864.

Enlisted:

(When

May 14

1862.

Where

Fayette Co. Tex.

By whom

Capt J. W. Brown

Period

3 years or the war

last paid:

By whom

May 1st. Grant

To what time

Feb 29, 1864.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Detailed to drive Capt. Aragon by order of Col. Willis

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. Church

Copyist

MAY 23.

50727208

1912.

Oct 10/63

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. H. Lee

124, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

10. 10. 1864

186

Nativity

Missouri

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Fayette

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. — R. & P. 724574.

Book mark:

G. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W H Lee

Priv, Co. *A*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Left sick on route

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W H Lee

Copyist.

Lees, James

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

CARD NUMBERS.

50724195

43162

4444

4333

3073 6940

7335

144340074

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOM MARK!

See also

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Lees

Pr. { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 6

1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

May 6

1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

No pay

To what time

No bounty 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$80.00; equipments, \$15.00

Remarks:

"This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

L (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

James Luce x
Prk, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:
When *May 6*, 1862.
Where *Washington*
By whom *Capt Thomas*
Period *3 yrs or the war*
Last paid:
By whom
To what time , 186

Remarks: *Sick in Texas*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Cleveland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:
J. P. Middleton
Copyist.

L

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Lees
Pvt

Appears on

Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Sept + Oct

Enlisted:

When

, 1862.

Where

Washington

May 6, 1862.

By whom

Capt J. L. Thomas

Texas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

no pay

To what time

Present or absent

Absent

, 186

Remarks:

Left sick in Washington Co
Texas July 31/1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company, and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and was retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Leese

Pat.

Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb

Enrolled:

When

, 1863.

Where

May 6

, 1862.

By whom

Washington Texas
Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, organized of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lees
1st, Co. A,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick July 29.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Rein., Co. A,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Qu Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W. L. Lee
1st Co. 2nd Texas Legion
Residence *Washington D. C.*

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated *Not dated*

Date of parole *Not stated*

No. of parole *1025*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(652)

J. B. Bates

Copyright

James Lees
Co. A. 11th B. Allen ^{Can}
wanes Tex. Regt.

Asst. Surg. Dutty
Hankins, Sept 2/64

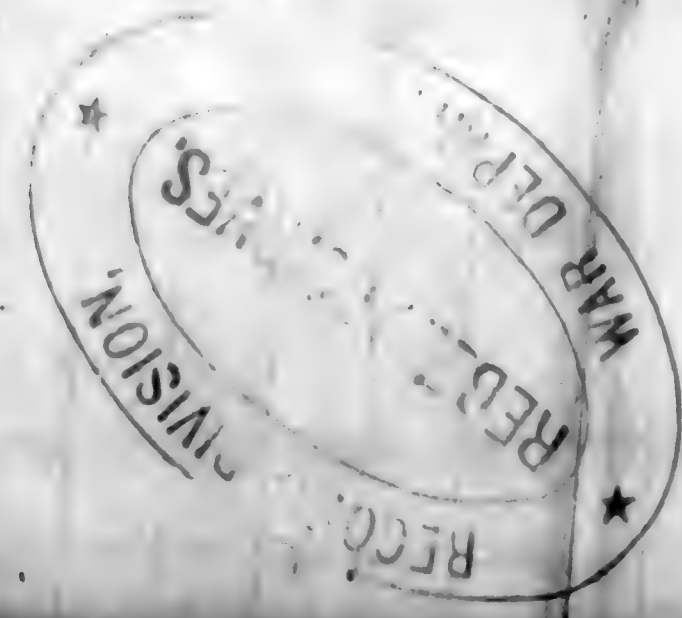
Respectfully returned
The Commission and
not further this Dist.

As per
C. A. Lees

Sept 12, 1864

Not Detail

Asst. of Detail
man in the
Baylor Mann-
facturing Co.



Washington July 12th 1864
Brig Gen Maugher

Dear

Enclosed you will
receive extract of an order for details for the
Brazos Manufacturing Company from
Gen E Kirby Smith. Will you please
order the two soldiers named in the extract
to report to me without delay as I need
their services immediately. The Original
order will come to you from Gen Boggs as
soon as it can pass through the regular
channels. I have just turned over to active
field service several hands and these
two are the only ones I shall ask from
the army. Unless I can get them immediately
I will be much delayed. I am Gen with
much Respect &c

Yours

Thos F. Luckett

Capt P. & C. S.

Prov. B. M. Co

~~Letter~~ (Extract)

List of Details applied for the Bruders Manufacturing
Company

x x

James Lees

x x

Washington County Store Cutler & Mason
Co. & F. Wills Battalion

x x

Private

King's & Luchies Rangers Independent Nat.
Company lately commanded by Col. Bayler

Hempstead June 27th/1864

The above men will be detailed in the
service of the Bruders Manufacturing Company
excepting W W Jones & teamsters between 1844-45
years of age

E Kirby Smith
Gen.



208
Leese James
Co. A, **Waul's Texas Legion.**
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Leese James

2009
League. 7-8

Co. 7, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

League. 7-2.

2090
Lehman M.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Drummer | Drummer

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lehmann Moritz

2091
Lehman. H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730192	20
2	0390	21
3	0895	22
4	7862	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Commemorative

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*
Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled: April 5 to June 30, 1862.

When

Where, 186

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyright

L Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Lehmann

For, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted: *June 15*, 1862.

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*, 1862.

By whom *H. Papendick*

Period *war*

Last paid: *war*

By whom *war*

To what time *war*, 1862.

Present or absent *war*, 1862.

Remarks: *His discharge for disability
Special order No 75*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edgar Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Potter

R

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J. L. Lamm

{ Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *August 14*
July 14, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Washington*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1882,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

Book mark:

W. W. B. B.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L.
H. Lehman

Pvt., Co. C,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date Aug 4, 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks Discharged disability
S. O. 75

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayoy

Copyist.

Certificate of Disability
for Discharge
in the case of
Hermann Lehmann a
Private of 1st Nat Kansas Co
C. Inf Franklin

Headquarters Franklinton
Camp Franklinton Aug 4, 1862
Extract

Special Order No 75-
* * *
The Col Comdys direct
that Private H. Lehmann of
1st Nat Kansas Co C. be dis-
charged from the service by
reason of disability. Said
Lehmann relinquishes all
claims on the C. S. for service.

By Order of
J. H. Maul Col Com
O. Franklinton

Recd. Ar. I. G. O. No 1462



Army of the Confederate States -
Certificate of Disability for Discharge.

Hermann Lohmann private of Captain O. Mathiasius
Company C. Exeter's Waul's Legion, was enlisted by St. John's
of the Waul's Legion at Camp Waul on the sixteenth day
of June 1862 to serve for the War. He was born in Germany
is 27 years of age 5 feet 10 inches high, fair complexion, blue
eyes, brown hair, and by occupation when enlisted a
Farmer. During the last fifty days said soldier has been
unfit for duty every day. Camp Waul the 4th 1862

✓ O. Mathiasius
Capt Co C Exeter's
Waul's Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined the said H.
Lohmann of Capt. Mathiasius Company and find him
incapable of performing the duties of a soldier because
of. Wound mine of right leg

✓ W. Randall Surgeon -
Waul's Legion

✓ B. Timmon
St. John's Port

7092
Lehman Julius
Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

50730193	20
0743	21
0326	22
0463	23
0582	24
0897	25
47245633	26
5114	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Consecrate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Timmons

Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *April 15*, 186

Where *Wichita, Kansas*

By whom *J. L. Timmons*

Mustered into service:

When *June 15*, 186

Where *Wichita, Kansas*

By whom *J. L. Timmons*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd*

To what time, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist

COMMISSIONERS

Waul's Legion. Texas.

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When August 5, 1862.

Where Camp, Texas.

By whom J. S. Williams

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Meel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. S. Williams

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John B. Waul
Pos. Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Camp near*

By whom *Republic*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not Stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. C. Potter

Copies

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
of the organization named above,
for *Waul's Legion*

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When *Jan 15*

Where *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

By whom *John Waul*

Period *April 1862*

Last paid: _____

By whom *John Waul*

To what time *Oct 21*

Present or absent *Present*, 1862.

Remarks: *Waul's Legion, Co. B, 1st Batt'n, Texas Legion, 1862.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Aug. 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

L Wauls Segion Texas.

G. Schumann,

C. B. Col Wauls Tex Segion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

about 20

(0006)

J. T. Hensley

Original

(Confederate.)

L Waul's Legion Texas.

G. Lehmann.

C. B. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated *not dated*.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

about 8

J. T. Simley

Original

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John T. Harrison
Pvt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January - February*, 186 *3*

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 186 .

Where *Camp of Waul's*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *1863*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged on the march from Rocka Ford Dec 1/62*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

W. W. Potter

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Det. J. Lehmann

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 1 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Jan. 1 Waul

1862.

Nativity

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. 12474.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

Lehmann, E.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lehmann, Ernst

3094
Lehmann, Ernst

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50735009	20
5106	21
5204	22
5296	23
5382	24
5466	25
5533	26
50723774	27
50738672	28
8064	29
44275238	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons Tex Inf

(Confederate)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Lehmann

Priv. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 16, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd No pay rec'd

To what time, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Camp and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copies.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Lehmann

Priv.

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 21 Aug

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1862.

Where

Austin Co

By whom

Capt H. Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent. Left sick at

Sterling Robertson Co. Tex. Aug

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Aug. 22, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

MAY 23

50735105

1912.

15.

x Name appears in
Column of names
present.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Lehmann

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 7 Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Lehmann

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. H. and A. R., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Lehmann
Put

, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 7 Febr

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863.

Where Austin Co, 186.

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, M Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Lehmann

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 18 , 1862.

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30 , 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Rank *Private*
Age *18* years.
Appears on a
of the organization named above.
Muster Roll†
Roll dated

Nativity *Germany*
Married or single *single*
County of residence *Austin*
Remarks:

1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; it subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the battle of Gettysburg, some of its members, who had become separated from the company, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the artillery prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Texas Field Battery, was attached to Company A of the 1st R. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated into the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas - R. & P. 75274.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Schuman

, Co. N, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence Naps Creek, Tex-
trop Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List Indorsed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copies.

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Lehman

Co. 2, Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. S. Smith

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L.

6th, 1862, *Leyman*

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____, 1862

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royley

Copyist.

Confederate.)
2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2
T. N. H. man
Co. A, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*
Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*
When captured *July 4, 1863*
Remarks:

[Signature]
Copyright

Schmann E.
Priv., Co. D 21st Heavy Artillery Reg't 1st Division
(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

G. Lehmann

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *E. Lehmann* a *Private* of Co *D 2nd Regt Tenn Lys*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

..... *E. Lehmann*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July 1863.

..... *John B. Fry* 2nd Reg't *Ohio* Vols.
M. J. AND PAROLING OFFICER.

207
Lehmann, G.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lehman Julius

2096
Lehmann, Moritz

Co. D; Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Drummer | Drummer
CARD NUMBERS.

50734974	20
5069	21
5168	22
5267	23
5335	24
5500	25
44275240	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Moritz Lehmann
Sumner { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *50* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *June 20*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Mustered into service:

When *June 20*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Last paid:

By whom *No. County rec'd. No pay rec'd.*

To what time *1862*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adm. Dist. of Tex., H. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Moritz Lehmann
Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*

Enlisted: , 1862

When *June 21* , 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or for the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time , 1862

Present or absent: *Present*

Remarks:
*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them. They were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Moritz Lehmann
Drum, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 21, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Drumming Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec

, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 21

, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31

, 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Sick at hospital
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

MAY 29.

50735261

1912.

Grenada since Dec
21 as per order of
Surgeon Randale.

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Max. Lehmann

Drumner, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 25, 1863.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent. Left sick at (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. B. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

MAY 29.

50735355

1912.

*Grenada hospital since
Dec. 21, as per order of
Surgeon Randal.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Marie Schumann
Drummer (Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

County of residence Austin Co.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 714574.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. L. ...
Co. A, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Nov. 11*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

84

(636)

Marvin

Copy.

Lehmann, Moriz
Priv., Co. D 2nd Batt. Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

M. Selman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *Wm. L. Schuman*, a *Private* of *Regt. 20th* *Ohio*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Wm. L. Schuman

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John B. Fry 20th Reg't *Ohio* Vol.
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

3097

Lehr. William

Co. E., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50735637	20
3742	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____
See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Waul

Wm. Waul, { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *33* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 19*, 186*2*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and then Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arls., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Discharged for disability July 23, 1862
Ord. No. 64

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Nelson

Captain

30475
Leiman. Co.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50729378	20
9484	21
9600	22
9704	23
9805	24
9988	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 8

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Lennann

Priv., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 19, 1862

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Mustered into service:

When June 19, 1862

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

4

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Zeiman:

Pat, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Ballisted:

When June 19
Where Boston, 186

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period Mar

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons
Regiment Texas Infantry.
Wash's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, No. 1 and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Inolttewart.

Copyright

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Zeiman.

Ant., Co. A, {

1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct.

Enlisted:

When

June 19

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Balling

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. L. Leman

Put. Co. A, {

1 Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec.

Enlisted:

When

June 19

Where

Brenham.

By whom

Capt. Balling.

Period

Mar.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time

Oct. 31

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks: Missing on retreat from Rockaford Dec. 9, 1862.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark: J. M. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Lieman.

Priv., Co. A, {

1 Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. + Feb.

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 19

, 1862.

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

War.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

, 1866.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

Missing on retreat
from Rockaford, Dec. 9/62.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Israel Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Leimann

Priv.

{ Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul
July 10

1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Independence

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas - R. & P. 75474.

Book mark:

J. A. Stewart

Copy

2299
Limwood J.
Co C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Leonard J.

2100
Leman. C. H.

Co F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50736178	20
7508	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. H. Leman

Priv., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July + Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1862

Where Camp Threl.

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time Enlistment, 1864

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged by (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 5th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

162 400

50736178

1912.

reason of having furnished a Substitute,

R. B. Armfield + Spcl.

Order No. 68. July 28-62

Final statement given.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. H. Leman

Priv., Co. *B*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1*, 186*7*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Same by enlistment*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roddy

Certificate of Discharge
 in the case of
 W. C. P. Cannon
 a Private of Co. B. Wigley's
 Co. B. Infantry, Wentworth

Head Quarters Wentworth
 Camp Wentworth July 28th 62
 General Order No 64.

THE. The Col. comds. direct that
 Private W. C. Cannon of Capt. Wigley's
 Co. B. Infantry be discharged from
 the service - he having furnished
 a substitute according to law
 and the regulations of the Sec.
 of War concerning the same.

By order of

S. H. Wentworth

Col. comds.
 S. H. Wentworth

Recd. and S. M. 14 62



Lee J. H. Frame.
for

Camp Paul July 28/62

The bearer hereof
C. M. Lemon - a private of Co B - Inf - desiring -
to be discharged from the service - has offered -
H. B. Campbell - who has been accepted by the Com
mander as his substitute -

✓ James Westchester
Regt. Sterling Lead
Comd Co B 1st Infantry
Maine Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined
H. B. Campbell offered as a substitute by C. M.
Lemon and find him sound and capable of
performing all the duties of a soldier

E. Randall Surgeon
Maine Legion

2101
Lemke. H.

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50730191
0324
0462
0581
0688
0844
8439
8966
47253786
47061928
47032124
43719007
43696688

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

Consideration

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

He Lemph

Pot

, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyright

L Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Lehman
W. H. Lehman

Appears on _____, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 186 2
When _____

Where _____, 186 .
By whom *Camp Waul*

Period _____
Last paid: _____
By whom *war*

To what time _____

Present or absent _____, 186
Remarks: *present*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark: *W. H. Lehman*

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Waul
John Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 15*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862

Where *Company A*

By whom *John Waul*

Period *W.M.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. A. Waul*

To what time *Mar 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

John Waul

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. L. Lumb
_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *H. L. Lumb*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. L. Lumb

Captain

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

7
2nd
Pop, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 & Feb 1*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1862.

Where *Bayou Thuis*

By whom *St. Vincent*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Jan. 21, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. C. Potter

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Lemphe

Pvt

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 14

1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mexico and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897, 1898) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 18674.

Check mark!

W. L. P. H.

Copy 10

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Lemphre
Rt, Co. *D*, 1

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 1863.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place

Remarks: , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:
Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became the Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. Guineas

Copyist.

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Linke X

Regt, Co. B, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Dec.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1863

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osbourne

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

6 Legion Texas

T. Lumke X

Pvt. Co. B. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

By whom

11

A. J. Stinson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Y

Henry Lantry, X
Capt. Co. B, Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Received

July 26, 186

Discharged

Aug. 1, 186

Remarks:

Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:

161; sheet

7 M. Leonard,

(000b)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L1

Leg | Texas

Henry Lenkey
Private, Co. B, Texas Leg.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who have enlisted in the
U. S. Service during September, 1863.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Oct. 3,
1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

J. M. Leonard

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Tex =

Henry Lenkey
Det. Co. B. Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 2, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Enlisted in

32 Ind. Sept 23, 1863.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 83

J. C. Wines

Capt. &c.

Lindman A.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lindemann A.

2103
Lenert Albert C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

50735585	20
5669	21
5758	22
5825	23
5889	24
50723542	25
3389	26
3636	27
50737483	28
7805	29
8134	30
44279672	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. G. Lenert

22 Lieut. Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks: Elected July 19, 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Cal. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Nelson

Captain

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Albert E. Lerner
Junior
Private, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 10, 1862

Where

By whom

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty 186

Present or absent not stated

Remarks: Elect July 19 1862 Recpt. John
Shows all officers present for duty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(202)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Walter G. Linnert
Junior
Sergeant, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 10

, 1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks: *Recapitulation shows
all officers present for duty*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mez and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steason

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Albert C. Lenart

3 *Leut.*, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. C. Lenert

2nd Regt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Name appears in column of
names present as Albert C. Lenert

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)
L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. C. Vearat
2 Lt., Co. _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham Tex June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment _____, 186 .

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. C. Lenert

2 Lt, Co. E, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

Velasco Tex

Jan. 11, 1864

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

From June 1, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Absent without leave

since Nov. 1, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. C. Lenoir

1st., Co. E, 2nd Bat, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of commission

June 1

, 1863.

Remarks:

Not yet reported for
duty. Absent without
leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(648)

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. C. Lerner

2^d Lt., Co. M, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rosby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. C. Lerner

2nd Lt., Co. M,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1867.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____, 1867.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Royce

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. C. Lenart

2nd Lt, Co. M, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Vicksburg*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. A. Rogley

(Confederate.)

L

H. E. Linnell
2nd Lieut. & Co. E. 1st Cavalry Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not stated*

Paroled *date not stated*

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 186

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

104

(8396)

R. C. Boyle

Copyright

Ward

Lavert, A.C.
2nd Lt. Co E. Wrigleys Batt.
Tex. Inf

Subject: absent without leave.

Title of record: L.R. #11

Army of Mo., Mo. Div., Mo. Forces.

Date: Feb. 2/64

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

Seneca A. C.

2nd Lieut. Co. E 2nd Batt. 7th Tex. Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

Genert A. C.
2^d Unit "E"
Maule Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

A. C. Lunsford 2^d Lt of Co. "E" Reg't *7th La. Inf.*

Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. C. Lunsford 2^d Lt of Co. "E" 2^d Batt. *7th La. Inf.*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July, 1863.

C. H. Hart 10th Reg't *Illinois* Vols,
Capt. AND PAROLING OFFICER.

5104
Lenert, Ernst. A

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

50735593
5678
5751
5832
5895
44279674
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARKS

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ernest L. Penert

H. Corp. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for sailed July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Grand Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks: Sp. pointed July 21, 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 23, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. S. Lerner

4 Corp'l, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862

Where La Grange

By whom F. S. Redbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks: Appointed July 21 1862 Receipt
relation shows all people present for duty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Redbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ernie Lenert

4 Corp, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 7, 1862.

Where Grange

By whom J. F. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks: Recaptulation shows all
cops present for duty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Copies.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ernest L. Renert
2 Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov 4 8

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent
Remarks:

Remarks:

ident

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1861.

Waul's Texas Legion, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861, consisted of six companies of a cavalry battalion organized in October, 1860, and then re-organized in October, 1861, consisting of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the battalions of six companies served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where organized in 1864 into the Trans-Mississippi Cavalry, were or A of the Artillery Battalion and was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and its consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions of the 2d Texas Field Battery appear to have been transferred to N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Northwest Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Book mark:

J. Nelson



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ernst Renert

2 Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *June 18*, 1863

Where *La Grange*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Genl
Genl
Emil E. Mauld Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not stated*

Paroled *not stated*

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured

Remarks: *July 4, 1863*

R. B. Bayle

Sonert E. A.
Capt., Co. E *Wauls* *Full Legion*
Reg't
(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

Levert. E. A.
Compl. Co. E
Hauls Lapon

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 13th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *E. A. Lement* : *Capt* of Co. "E" Reg't *Mo. Leger*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Genl. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest.

A. E. Lement 2d Lieut *C. S. A.* *Lement*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 13th day of July 1863.

Edw. Martin *1st* *Capt*

Reg't *Illinois* Vols.
AND PAROLING OFFICER

2105
Lemke, Henry
Co. B, **Waul's Texas Legion.**
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lemke H.

2106
Lennann C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lennan C.

3106-a
Leonard J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Leonard J.

2107
Leonard. J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50734498
4378
4692
4913
7695
8178

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

12 Tex Inf (John Leonard)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Leonard
Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Mustered into service:

When May 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time, 186

Remarks: Bounty paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New and Arka, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Leonard
Pvt., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Cap. Millican

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Leonard
Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom No pay

To what time, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted at large.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Leonard

9th { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Angelina*

Remarks:

* *as on roll.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734571.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Leinwood
Prvt, Co. *A*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

furlough July 19

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosely
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Leonard
Prvt, Co H,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 15, 1862

Place

Remarks: Deceased

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Riving

2108

Leonard, PeterCo. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50733163	20
33272	21
33272	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

42

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Peter Leonard

Priv., Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age 3 1/2 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

186

Muster-in to date

April

1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

April 21

186

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. S. M. Drake

Period

The war

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Texas, East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. P. M. not in

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L
Peter Leonard

Priv, { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *39* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Apr*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Mastered into service:

When *Apr*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty but no pay*

To what time *186*

Remarks: *Discharged over*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mustain

may 29.

50733277

1912.

for disab. Special O. No 26. June 10

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Peter Leonard

Prs, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 1

1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt D Drake

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Remarks Discharged June 10 by

receiving disability. Special order 26.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. R. M.ustain

(1862)

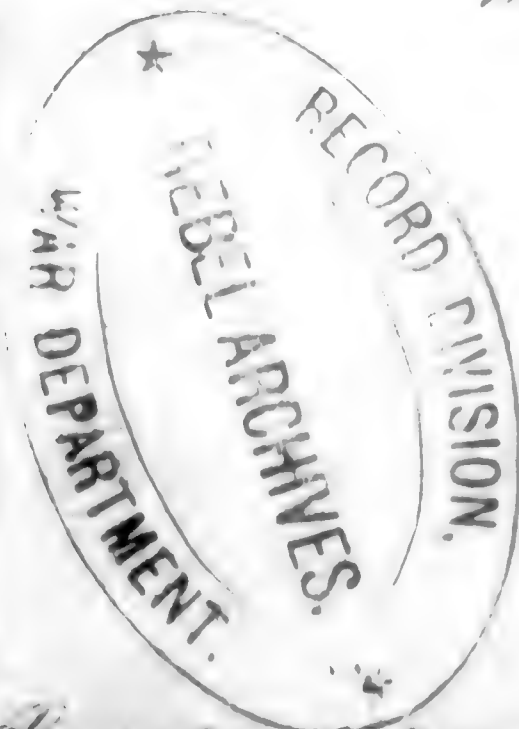
Copyright.

Certificate
of disability for discharge
in the case of
Peter Leonard
a private in Co D 1st Regt
Mass. Legion of Tex Vols

Hq. 3rd Mass. Legion
Camp 1st Mass. Legion

I Order
No 263 IV

Ordered that private
Peter Leonard of Coht. Easters
Co of 1st Regt be discharged
on account of disability
- - - by order of
J. H. Mass. Legion
M. A. A.



Recd No 263 IV

Adm. of the Confederate States
Surgeon General of the Army, for a discharge
Peter Lee, with a private in the 1st. Regt.
Co. Infantry, in Wando Region, was excluded
by the Surgeon General, on the 24th day
of April 1863 to serve for the term of
two years and six months in the case of a
female soldier in the light, with a private
Blue Eyes Light Buri. and by contraction
when enlisted a soldier he is unfit for
duty by reason of a bad cold, cough, and
was not then on duty for the last 10
days.

James Walter Capt.
Commanding Co L
Wando Region
Wando Region

I certify, that I have carefully examined
the said Peter Lee, as Capt. Lee's Co
and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier, because of 'Uter
of leg; the Uter given at the time
of his enlistment.

Approved
E. L. Lusk
Sergeant
Maj. Comd'g Wando Region

2109
Leper. W. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

44340044	20
1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 8

BOOK MARK:

See also

L

(Confederate.)

Tex

H. H. Leper

Mr. C. A. Faulkner, Tex.

Residence Burlington Co. N.J.

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated *not dated*

Date of parole *not dated*

No. of parole *1065*

Remarks:

[Empty lines for remarks]

B. J. Dugan

Copy

2110
Leschika. Carl

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50735008	20
5104	21
5202	22
5338	23
5332	24
50723753	25
30738071	26
8305	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

L. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Carl Leschika

Pvt. { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 186

Where Austin Co

By whom Lieut. P. Schwunder

Mastered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No. County rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meek's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Carl Lesschika

Pol

} Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Armaton Co.

By whom Lieut P. Schwaner

Period 3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment
To what time _____, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
since Aug 9

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dir. of War, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Leschika

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 186

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Lieut Schwander*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Absent without leave
since Aug. 9.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Carl Lerschika

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Lieut. Schwander

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time _____, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted. Absent without leave since Aug 9th struck

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

MAY 29.

50735338

1912.

*from the roll Dec. 1, as
per order.*

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Carl Lechman

Put, { Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age *28* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 186*2*.

Nativity *Bohemian*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company R, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73574.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)
L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

K. Leschika

, Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence: Near New Ulm at
Krichendall's Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List informed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Leshikee

Privt, Co. K,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave Aug 7

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Cosby

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Hestley

Priv., Co. K,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*r*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosby

2411
Leschika Vincent

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50735007	20
5103	21
5201	22
5337	23
5531	24
50723752	25
50738070	26
8304	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Vincent Lesschika

Put, { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 1862

Enrolled:

When June 17, 186

Where Austin Co

By whom Lieut P. Schwander

Mastered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd. No pay rec'd

To what time 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the fall prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Vincent Lechka

Put { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Lieut P. Schwander

Period 3 Yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time , 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

50735103

50735103

1912.

Leave since Aug 9.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Vincent Leschika

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 7 Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Lieut Schwander

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom In pay received

To what time , 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
since Aug 9.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; it subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Vince Leschika

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Lieut. Schuander

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent _____

Remarks: Deserted. Absent without

leave since Aug 9 & struck

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

MAY 23.

50735337

1912.

*from the roll Dec 1
as per order.*

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | **TEXAS.**

Vincent Leschika

Priv. { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862.

Nativity Bohemia

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 74574.

Book mark: _____

J. N. Royer

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Leschika

, Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186 *

Residence *Near New Wm at
Kuchen dale's Austin Co.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Helvick?
ad, co. K,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave Aug 7

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rogley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Resheley.

Pvt, Co. K,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

2112
Lesika F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730994	20
2	1189	21
3	1189	22
4	1337	23
5	1458	24
6	1577	25
7	1665	26
8	47528440	27
9	472540212	28
10	47061941	29
11	45052608	30
12	45704700	31
13	45697812	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Lesika
Priv, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr. 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Feb 22*, 186*2*.

Where *Industry*

By whom *Boader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Leslie

Priv. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

March 22, 1862.

Where

Industry

By whom

Boader

Mustered into service:

When

Apr. 4, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

County received but no pay

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Timmons Captain

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Lesika

3 Corp, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time _____, 186 .

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: Appointed Aug. 6.
by S. O. No 77 X

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: _____

W. H. H. H. H. Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L
F Lesika
3 Corps, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where Apr. 4, 1862

Where

By whom Houston, Tex
Capt. S. M. Drake

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt H B Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed Aug.
1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[Signature]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J Lesikea
3 Corp, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Idland

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Promoted

Aug 6. 1862 A. P. O. 86 II

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 23

50731458

1912.

Absent sick sent
to Hospital from
Coldwater Nov 7.
by order of Dr Ran-
dle.

L Confederate,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. Lesika
3 Corp, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Jan & Feb*, 1862

When

Where *Apr. 4*, 1862.

By whom *Hanagon*

Period *Capt. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Present*

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company Q, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]

Copyist.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas

F. Lessicke
 Corp., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
 Waul's Texas Legion.
 Appears on
 Company M
 of the organization

Appears on _____, Co. C, { 1 Infantry
Waul's Texa
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb
Enlisted _____

Enlisted: *Feb*
When: *1864*

When *Apr. 4*, 1864
Where *Hampton*
By whom *C. ...*, 1862

Where Apr. 4
By whom Houston, 1862
P. Cal

By whom *Houston*, 1862
Period *Capt Drake*
Last paid: *3 yrs or the war*
By whom *Capt Drake*

Last paid: _____
 By whom: Capt. H.P.
 To what: _____

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*
To what time *Apr. 30*
Present

Present or absent. *Present*, 1865

Remarks: Taken prisoner at Yagou
City, China July 14/6.

• This company was known at various times as Captain Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, 1st Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery, and infantry, was organized in May, 1862. Colonel Waul was the Secretary of the organization. It was reorganized in October, 1862, under the name of the 1st Texas Cavalry, and was composed of six companies.

Company K, Timmons' Texas Legion; and Captain Voigt's Company and Colonel Waul's Texas Legion, organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It subsequently formed a part of the 1st Infantry Division, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

book mark

KEY

(Confederate.)

L | Legion | Texas
A. Lesikie
1st Capt. Co. C Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

23 sheet 1

A. W. Fish

(c89b)

Copyd.

(Confederate.)

L | Texas Legion | Texas

T. Lesikia

Capt. Co. A Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated not dated

, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 186 J.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

35 sheet

Vicksburg, Miss.

(6396)

B. J. O'Donoghue

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Frank Lasater,
Corpl. Co. C, Wall's Tex. Legn

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Yazoo City, Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Received *Aug. 3*, 186

Discharged *Aug. 13*, 186

Remarks: *Camp Morton Ind.*

Number of roll:

161; sheet *7* M. Leonard.

(000b)

Copy

2

Frank Fisher

Corpl C. C. Hall a/cion C. S. A

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Yazoo City Miss

July 14. 1863.

Remarks: _____

Number of roll:

13, about

(4006)

M.C. Gilliam
Copyist

Copyright

Confederate.)

Walls Legion Tex

Frank Lissaker x
Co. 160 Walls Tex and Legion

Appears on a record of

Prisoners of War

who have died at Camp Morton, Indianapolis,
Indiana.

Where captured	Yazoo City Miss	
When captured	July 14	, 1863.
When joined station	Aug 14	, 1863.
Died	Jan 23	, 1864.
Cause of death	Pneumonia	

Number of grave

Locality of grave

Remarks:

Camp Morton, Register No. 2; page 9

Walls

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L^o Wells Legion Tex
Frank Lischer^x
Corp Co. C Wallst Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received

Aug 14, 1863.

Where captured

When captured

, 186 .

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Died Jan
23 - 1864

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 141

C. E. M. Laughlin

(639)

Copyist.

Lesiker Frank
Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lesika F

Lesikia F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lesikia F

Leskey. C.
Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Leschika Carl

3778
Les James
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Les James

2117
Lessaker, Frank

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lesika F.

Lessicke F

Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lesika F

Lester

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lester, John G.

9120
Lewert. C

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

50738896

1	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Levent

Pte, Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about 100

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No. 12, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyright

Leyson, H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Leyson, H.

2122
Leverson Paul

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Leverson P

5123
Levy, J. A.

Co. ^a B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Levy, J. L.

2124
Levy, J. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
A (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728927	2
9003	11
9082	22
9142	23
9201	24
9274	25
9911	26
44274797	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also J. A. Levy, Timmons
Tex Inf

L

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Levy
Pvt } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
for 32 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *enlistment to June 30* 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 6* 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *R. H. Harrell*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6* 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *R. H. Harrell*

Last paid:

By whom *County*

To what time *but no pay* 186

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Perry

Put

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

J. L. Perry

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. L. Perry

L Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Y. R. Perry
Pvt, Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6, 1862.

Where

Verretton

By whom

John H. H. H.

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. C. H. H.

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. H.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. L. Levy
_____, Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *J. A. Marshall*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Haines*

To what time *May 1*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. L. Levy

Priv

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Kurt J. A. Kernal

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 54, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Morris

Copied.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Private { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.*

Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Harris

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

J. H. Morris

(Confederate.)

L. Maul's Legion Texas

T. H. Levy X

Art. Co. B. 1st Batt'n Maul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of C. A. 1 Inf. Batt'n Maul's
Texas Legion.

for Jan. + Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Harrall

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Artillery Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pat. J. Levy
{ Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured

Remarks: *July 4, 1863.*

Number of rolls

82

(82)

J. L. Douglas

Corr.

(CONFEDERATE.)

L. Wanda Leg. Des.

Isaac L. Sevey

Regt. Capt. Hughes Co. Wanda Leg.

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease Int. Mit. Fever Quoted.

Admitted June 27, 1862

Returned to duty July 12, 1862

Discharged from service, 186

Deserted, 186

Furloughed, 186

Died, 186

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 99

H. A. Johnson

Copyist.

Servy J. L.

Pvt. Co. B 30th Artillery Heavy Reg't 7th Division
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. L. Levy

1861

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1868.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

John Perry a *private* of Co *B* *20th* Reg't *Illinois* Vol's C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July 1868.

W. H. Allen

W. H. Allen 20th Reg't *Illinois* Vol's
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Division of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans.
having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S.
to Major General E. M. S. Canby, U. S.
Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my
word that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Con.
against the United States of
the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise
the obligation of this parole by the authority of the Government of the

P. O. Lavy. Post-Capt.
McMahon's Bn 1st Ariz

Hamilton, Ariz.
Jan 1865.
[Signature]

2125

Lerryson. H

D
Co. *B.*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50730194	20
0325	21
0464	22
0583	23
0689	24
0896	25
50727389	26
50738222	27
8447	28
44274998	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also

Consideration

Waul's Legion. Texas.

The Levy son

Co. C, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 7, 1862

Where Louisville

By whom Capt. Brown

Mustered into service:

When May 7, 1862

Where Louisville

By whom Capt. Brown

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd

To what time 1862

Remarks Transfer from Capt. Brown's Co. C

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

....., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for 1862.

Enlisted:

When 1862.

Where

By whom

Period 2 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. C. P. K.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

He Leroyson

Oct, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 7 Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1862

Where *Gougeville*

By whom *Capt. Brown*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Brown*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for _____, 1862.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186 .

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186 .

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., El Paso and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

76
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan / 1 / 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862

Where Louisiana

By whom Capt Brown

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. A. L. Luns

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent for duty.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Levyson

Pot

{ Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 14

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 27, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1865,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

Wm Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. L. L. L. L.

Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Mustor Roll *

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186 .

Nativity *Prussia*

Married or single *single*

County of residence *Gonzales*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724874.

Check mark:

G. M. L.

Copy

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lesson
Sept, Co. *C*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

guard over baggage ad

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royley

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Levyson

Rt., Co. B., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. B. Small

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Ferguson
Det., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Absent

**Name appears on duplicate no*
26 Legion X

J. G. Douglas
Capt.

Levyson H.

Pvt, Co. B 1st Batta Haul's Ex Legim
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

H. Lanyon

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I a of Co. Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. S. Taylor

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July 1863.

John C. Fry Reg't *Ohio*

Vols.

Key AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2126

Lerryson P

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50730195	20
03127	21
0466	22
0384	23
0690	24
0868	25
507273140	26
50738442	27
44274999	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK.

See also

Commemorative

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. W. Patton

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 7*, 1862

Where *Georgetown*

By whom *Capt Brown*

Mustered into service:

When *May 7*, 1862

Where *Georgetown*

By whom *Capt Brown*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd.*

To what time, 1862

Remarks *Transf from Capt Brown's Co. Cas.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Patton

L

CONFIDENTIAL

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
_____, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:
When *May 7*, 186 .

Where *Texarkana*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. J. Levyson

Pos

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom Capt Brown

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

M. C. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for _____, 1862.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: _____

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. [unclear]
[unclear], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Jan 1*, 1863.

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Longview*

By whom *Capt Brown*

Period *7 mo*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Original.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Levyson

Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 33 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 14

1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

Residence Louisiana

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1862) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Mark:

W. W. Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Lester

Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Prussia

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Bozales

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 126274.

Book mark:

Waul

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Paul Lerison
Capt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Absent

*Name appears on duplicate as
Paul Lerison*

88

(888)

J. S. Douglas

Approved

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L

L. P. Leroyson

Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Jones

Copy to

L. E. Brown P.

Reg't Co. Hauls & Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dec. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

D. Langdon

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 2 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John C. Fry of Reg't 2nd
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 2 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry
In Reg't 2nd Vol. Ohio
May AND PAROLING OFFICER

2127
Lerayson Paul

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lerayson P.

2128
Lewis. Clark

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

5072	7948	20
	8041	21
	8144	22
	8262	23
	8373	24
	8452	25
	8535	26
	8604	27
	8683	28
5073	7015	29
	7237	30
	7426	31
4423	8383	32
		33
		34
		35
		36
		37
		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L
Clark Lewis,

Ct, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

July 20, 1862

Muster-in to date *July 20*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

July 11, 1862.

Where

Gonzales,

By whom

W. H. Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When

, 1862.

Where

Near San Antonio,

By whom

Lt. J. Machin,

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Valuation of horse, *\$0 100*; equipments, *\$5 100*

Signature *Clark Lewis,*

Remarks:

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Clark Lewis,

Plt. } Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y 20 to Feby 28, 1862

Enlisted:

When

4 Jan'y

1862.

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

Wm. H. Kelley.

Period

12 mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Herwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 20

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *May June*

Enrolled:

When

, 1862

Where

By whom

, 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$100.00; equipments, \$15.00
Remarks: *County Rd.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Cavalry, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Harwood

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Clark Lewis,

Pvt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to August 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

January 20

, 186

Where

Gonzales,

By whom

Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

County Id.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent.

Absent.

Remarks:

Absent on sick leave from 25

July for 30 days reported.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 2d Div. and Arm., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

H. Bar Scott.

Copy.

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas

Clark Lewis,

Capt

Co. F,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept 1 Oct

1862

Enlisted:

When Jan 20

186

Where San Antonio.

By whom Capt Kelley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Scott,

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Blair Lewis,
Capt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y & Feby, 1863.

Enlisted:

When 20 Jan'y, 1862.

Where San Antonio.

By whom H. Machin.

Period 3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom Adams.

To what time 31 Dec, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Feb 21 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent without leave since April 24th

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., G. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Waul's Legion.

Texas

Appears on _____, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____
Enlisted: _____
the _____

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company, Texas Cavalry Battalion, 3d (Yager's) Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion in May, 1862, and War under authority of the Secretary of War, and then on March 8, 1862, it was re-organized by the Secretary of War, and consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, each of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the cavalry companies served with the Mississippi River and the cavalry battalions of the 3d Texas Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command. The company of the 3d Texas Legion prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' N. Mex. and Ariz. dated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

Book mark:

1042

227

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert Lewis

1st, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *March 21st*

July 11, 1862.

Nativity *Texas*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Tarrant*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73676.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lewis
Regt., Co. F,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Turlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. C. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James
Butt, Co. F,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Leaves
Perkins, Co. F.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

L

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Clark Lewis

Put , Co. F , Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Gonzales County
Tex

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6894)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyright.

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Tex. Pen. Comr.
(Source of communication.)

Clark Lewis
(Name.)

Co. F. Waul's Leg. Tex. Cav.
also known as Willis

See 2344923, Nov.
27.15 for statement
service Clark Lewis
Co. F. Waul's Leg.
Tex. Cav. also known
as Willis Battn. Tex.
Cav.

June 12-16.
280

J. F. F.
Chas

ADW
June 13, 1916.

Respectfully returned to the

Commissioner of Pensions,
State of Texas, Austin.

The records show that Clark Lewis,
private, Co. F, Maul's Legion (also
known as Willis' Battalion) Texas
Cavalry, C.S.A., enlisted Jan. 4,
1862, and was mustered into serv-
ice Jan. 20, 1862, at San Antonio,
Texas; that he was surrendered
May 4, 1865, at Citronelle, Ala.,
and that he was paroled May 18,
1865, at Jackson, Miss.

H. J. Heine
The Adjutant General.

g

Lewis J. F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lewis J. F.

2130
Lewis. J. F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50729374	20
9479	21
95915	22
9699	23
9801	24
9980	25
50728389	26
442800914	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also 3 (Kubys) Battle Tex Vols

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Lewis

Part. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Jan 31, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. McDade

Mustered into service:

When, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of enlisted men from Company G, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Hirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Steele's Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Stewart

Copy.

50721774

50721774

50721774

time extended for the
war. Bounty paid.

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Lewis *

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan. 31, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. McSade.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

James Stewart

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Lewis.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan. 31*, 186*2*.

Where *Hempstead.*

By whom *Capt. McDade.*

Period *Nov.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. M. Edgar Dir. of Tex., Ill. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

L. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Lewis

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan. 31*, 186*2*.

Where *Hempstead*.

By whom *Capt. McSade*.

Period *War*.

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*.

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Stewart

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Lewis

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *Jan. 31*, 186*2*.

Where

Hempstead

By whom

Capt. McVade

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Lewis

Priv. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Illinois

Married or single Single

County of residence Polk Co.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. H. Stewart

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Lewis

Co. Q, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not here.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as "Willie's" Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

O. J. Smith

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *July 15, 1863*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured
When captured
Remarks:

July 15, 1863

copy

Seewie J. D.
Priv., Co. A 1st Battle *Naval Reg't* *Ex. Reg't*
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

No 57
J. F. Lewis

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 13 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

J. F. Lewis of Co. *A. F. B. Co.* *Reg't*
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Conceding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States or serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Port, Harbor or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. F. Lewis

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16th day of July 1863.

John C. Foy Major
20th Reg't

Ohio Vol.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Lewis J. L.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2nd Lieut 2nd Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lewis John R.

2132

Lewis. John. B.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

50727488	20
2592	21
3673	22
3744	23
3802	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John B. Lewis

Capt, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1 Aug*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *July 23*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington D.*

By whom *Sullivan*.

Period *3 years or the war*.

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*.

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Not stated*.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., San Antonio, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Roach

Copy

(Confederate.)

L | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

John D. Lewis,
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, 1 Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *July 23*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Ga.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John A. Lewis

Put, { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1 Feb.*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *July 23*, 186*3*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *July 23*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John B. Lewis,
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864

Enlisted:

When July 23, 1862.

Where Washington Co. Tex.

By whom Capt. Atchison

Period 2 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Basch,
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. Lewis,

Out,

Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1 Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 23, 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom Capt. Sullivan.

Period 2 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Ament

To what time Feb. 28, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth.

2133
Lewis John R.

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr 2nd Lieut 2 Lieutenant
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>50724130</i>	21
<i>4257</i>	22
<i>4489</i>	23
<i>4003</i>	24
<i>4111</i>	25
<i>3509</i>	26
<i>50736774</i>	27
<i>6827</i>	28
<i>7048</i>	29
<i>7265</i>	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John R. Lewis

Co. 2d Lt. { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 20 years.

Appeared on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Organization June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

April 24

Where

Burleson Co.

1862

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

April 24

Where

Burleson Co.

1862

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

No pay

To what time

No bounty

1862

Valuation of horse, \$130.00; equipments, \$45.00

Remarks: Elected 2d Lt April 24

This company was known at various times as Captain Lewis' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion, and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were rejoining in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the 4th Texas Cavalry Battalion, were or- ganized prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, which was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion, appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. The two infantry bat- talions were organized by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' and Towns' Infantry.

Witness:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John R. Lewis

2 Lt

, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 24

, 1862.

Where

Burlison Co.

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks: *Elected 3 Lt Apr*
24, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Lowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Aris, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jno R. Lewis

2nd Jr, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When, 186.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186.

Present or absent

Remarks: Resigned Resignation
forwarded.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mun. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John R. Lewis
2nd Lt., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated In Camp near
Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1865.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } Apr 24, 1862.

Date of rank, and whether } Election
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } Apr 24, 1862.

Date and cause } Resigned Dec 1, 1862.
of vacancy, }

Name of successor James B. Thomas

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(Confederate.)

42

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lewis

2 Lt

, Comd.,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of entry or muster
into State service,

, 186

Date of entry or muster
into Confederate service,

, 186

Date of rank, and whether
by appointment, election
or promotion,

, 186

Date and cause
of vacancy,

Resigned

, 186

Name of successor

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Lewis

2 Lt., Co. A Cavalry Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862

Date of appointment Apr. 24, 1862

Remarks: Resigned
Oct. 7, 62

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. R. Lewis
2 Lt., Co. A, Cavalry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. R. Lewis
2nd, Co. C, 1st, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. R. Lewis
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. G. Lewis
2nd Lt., Co. A, 1st, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present
Station *near Vicksburg Miss*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. G. Lewis
2nd, Co. (C),

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist

L-125

see U. 241

October 4th 1862

J. R. Lewis

Dr. 2d Supt. Co A

Cory Batt. Maul's Reg.

Resignation



ad. and. Oct 27th 62

Cavalry Battalion Wauds
Texas Legion 4 Oct 1860

To Col J. T. Waud Comdg Legion
Quartermaster

Circumstances having
arisen which in my opinion would make the resignation
of the the commissioned officer of Co "A" of this Battalion
advantageous to the company and to the Battalion
my great desire to promote the general good of the service
induces me to tender to you, and through you to the
Society of War, my resignation of the office of 2nd Lieut
now held by me, and most respectfully, that it's accep-
-ance, adding at the same time ^{that} I do not desire to
intend to quit the service by any means but to take
my place wherever my services can be of ad. advantage
if it is in the ranks

I have the honor to be
Most Respectfully

Yours Obedt Servant

J. R. Givins, 2nd Lieut Co A
Cavalry Battalion Wauds Texas Legion

No. 33.

No. 2 ABSTRACT G Qr. 186

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

6 Private Horses.

of Company A
in Co. C 186 2

Went's Section, 1st
Hepes

REQUISITION for Forage for 6 Private Horses in the service of Lieut. H. H. H.
Hunt's Legion C. S. Army at Camp Nicholasburg
 for 20 days, commencing the 1st of Oct, 1862, and ending
 the 20 of Oct, 1862.

DATE.	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH.				TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
<u>Oct 1st - 1st</u> <u>1862</u>		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
	<u>6</u>	<u>12</u>			<u>14</u>	<u>1440</u>			<u>1680</u>	
Total										

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

J. B. Thomas
James B. Thomas
John R. G.

Received at Camp Nicholasburg on the 1st of Oct, 1862.
 of H. H. H. Quartermaster C. S. Army,
fourteen hundred forty pounds of corn, eight hundred eighty pounds of oats,
eight hundred eighty pounds of hay, eight hundred eighty pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

J. B. Thomas
John R. G.

2174
Lewis J. R

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50724608

4634

1	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

L

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Lewis

Capt., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When

March 7, 1863.

Where

Port Gibson, Miss.

By whom

Capt Rowland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

May Agent

To what time

Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Jan. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Coyt.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. R. Lewis

Pvt., Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1864

Enlisted:

When Nov 1, 1863.

Where St. Gibson, Miss.

By whom Capt. Rowland

Period 2 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(142)

Copyright.

Levin, A. H.

Dumas Co. 13, Batt. Tex. Cav.

Levin, A. H.

See personal papers of

J. C. Jenkins

Dumas, Co. 13, Batt. Regt. Tex. Cav.

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.
This card must not be taken from the file.

WAR DEPARTMENT
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE

WASHINGTON

IN REPLY
REFER TO O.R.D.

October 1, 1934.

Respectfully returned to

Director,
Veterans Service Office,
Room 405, State Capitol,
Atlanta, Georgia.

Robert Sandifer served as Captain of Company "K", and John T. Henderson served as Colonel of the 8th Regiment Georgia Infantry, State Guard, Confederate States Army, but the name James Reed (or Reed) Lewis has not been found on the rolls on file in this office of Company "K", above named organization, which cover the period in part from August 5, 1863 to January 31, 1864. No record of his service, capture or parole has been found as of this organization, nor has his service, capture or parole been found as of any other Confederate States Army organization from the State of Georgia.

The records show, however, that one J. R. Lewis, Private, Company "A", Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, Confederate States Army, was enlisted March 7, 1863, at Fort Gibson, Mississippi, by Captain Rowland.

Company Master Roll for September and October, 1864, last on file, shows him present.

No later record of him has been found and no record of his capture or parole has been found as of this organization.

(Over)

Major General,
The Adjutant General.
By:

Lewis J. F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lewis J. F.

2135
Lewis J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	0734499	20
2	46114	21
3	4956	22
4	7586	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. Lewis

Put

Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30

Enrolled: , 1862

When

June 12

Where Camp Waul , 1862

By whom Capt. Millican

Mustered into service:

When

June 12

Where Camp Waul , 1862

By whom Capt. Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time , 1862

Remarks: Aid of transport. Bounty paid. Atty.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. N. Martin

Copies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Lewis

Pvt.

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 22, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Millican

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay recd

To what time

, 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: Discharged for disability,
July 6, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company Q, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Millican

Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *31* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated 186

Nativity *Ala*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Trinity*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. H. Cox, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Lewis
10th, CA

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 7, 186*2*

Place

Camp Maul

Remarks

Discharged disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rorby

2147
Lewis Thomas

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50732738

2809

2886

2950

3013

3088

50732738

44274866

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas Lewis

Corp. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett Houston Co

Tex June 22, 1862.

Muster-in to date Nov 14, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks: Appointed June 22,
1862

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos. Lewis
2 Corp. }

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *first Muster Roll Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. C. No. 2, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos Lewis

1 Corp, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 10 Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Oriskany Texas

By whom W D Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Cuppraden

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted to 1 Corp Oct 17. Referred
to that time as 2^d Corp.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J A Ramsey

Copied.

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thom Lewis

1 Corp, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov 9, 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett Tex

By whom W D Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sent to Tipton Hospital Nov 6/62
order of Surg. Randall

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bookmark:

J A Rainey Captain

(622)

(Confederate.)

L | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

G. L. Waul
1 Co. F., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *June 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. L. Beck's*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Sent to Hospital Tilden
North by order Surgeon Randal*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wick's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Tom Lewis x

Plt, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett Tex.

By whom Capt W. L. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. B. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company P, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copied.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thomas Lewis

, Co. ^H, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence

Crockett Houston

Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

M. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas Lewis
Corp, Co. F, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion:

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(8886)

J. S. Douglas
App't.

(CONFEDERATE.)
Wm. Lewis
Timmons

P. Lewis
Timmons' Reg't.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28, 1864.

When confined *June 13*, 1864.

By whom *Col. Timmons*

Charges *Absent without leave.*

Sentence commenced _____, 186

Sentence expired _____, 186

Sentence _____, 186

Remarks: *Charges preferred.*

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. V. Brown

Lowie Thomas

Capt., Co. D

1st Batt. Heavy Arty
Reg't 1st Div. 1st Corps
Confederate Army

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

D. Louis

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ^{9th} 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Thomas Lewis a Captain of Co. F. 1st Bat Reg't Maury's Texas Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Thomas Lewis
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this ^{9th} day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 2nd Reg't Ohio
Mayer AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

Lewis Thomas J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lewis T. J.

7134
Lewis Thomas H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lewis

T. J.

3140
Lewis T. J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50733775
2 3881
3 3995
4 4104
5 4214
6 4344
7 4414
8 8619
9 9084
10 442810886
11 45254670
12 44277897
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for service from Jan. 10, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 20, 1862.

Where New York

By whom Capt. L. D. Bradley

Mustered into service:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Remarks: Represented by L. D. Bradley

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:.

101

60737775

101

for Mar 1. only but
no pay.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 20, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug. 20, 1862.

Where

By whom Capt. Waul

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Max and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 25.

5C 733881

1912.

7 names. Present at
D. J. Smith.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. 2 Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 20, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Williams

To what time May 1, 1864.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent since Oct. 1862

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book-mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 1, 1862.

Where Springfield.

By whom Capt. Bradley.

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 1, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

W. H. Jackson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1863.

Enlisted

When April 20, 1863.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. F. L. H. C. O. P. R. H.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 21st*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: *Name dropped from*
muster roll by order

*This company was known at various times to Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Col. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

50734344 2101

Abel M. Simmons
Gift made East side
of the Mission House.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. J. Waul

W. J. Waul, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

March 24, 1862.

Nativity *W. J. Waul*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Tarrant*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 79474.

Book mark:

(650)

W. J. Waul
Copyist

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. C. Lewis

Re, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about on the line.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Stine

Copy.

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Lewis

H, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not here.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Brown

2

Appears on a

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Headqrs. Dept. of the Tenn., Vicksburg,
Miss., July 21, 1863.

Not stated

Wickelburga Miss

July 4th, 1863.

Remarks:

2000

113

(120)

W. H. C. C.

Copyright

(Confederate.)

L Wards Legion Tex

Thos M. Lewis

Pos Co B, 2 Bat Wards Tex Legion

Appears on a

List

of Surgeons, Ass't Surgeons, Attendants, and sick
Confederate Prisoners of war captured at the
capitulation of Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863;
now on board the U. S. Steamer H. Chouteau
en route for Mobile, Ala., via New Orleans, La.

List dated Hdqrs. Vicksburg, Grant's Army, —.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

88; sheet

3

(800b)

Copyist.

L Confederate.
2 Bat
Wauls Legion Tex.

John J. Lewis
Capt Co A 2 Bat Wauls Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sick in Washington Hospital, C. S. A., paroled
at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms
of capitulation entered into by the command-
ing Generals of the United States and Con-
federate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 16, 1863.

Paroled Not listed

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

00

(200)

W. H. Adair

Copyist.

Lewis, Thomas J.

Pvt., Co. B 2nd Batt. Paul's Pry Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. J. Lewis

4/1/18

2/2/18

3/1/18

1881

2/1/18

2/2/18

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Thos J. Lewis a Private of Co. B. 2nd Bat. 70th Reg't Wash. Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest. A. J. Manning
Aft. Surgeon

Thos J. X Lewis
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 15 day of July 1863.

E. W. Anderson Capt. 31 Reg't

W

Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Liedemann, D. F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Liedemann, D. F.

3142
Leiman. C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Leiman. C.

5143
Luhn W. E.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Luhn William E.

Lillie

3144
F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lilly

F

2145
Lillie F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lilly F.

2146

Lilly. F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50730992	20
1167	21
1245	22
1392	23
13713	24
1629	25
1735	26
47528508	27
47254096	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Lillie +
Pvt., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 36 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr 28, 1863.

Enrolled:

When March 22, 1863.

Where Industry

By whom Bader

Mustered into service:

When April 4, 1863.

Where Houston

By whom Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1863.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. B. Bader

Copies.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Lilly

Put, { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 36 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

March 22, 1862.
Indubitably
Bader

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4, 1862
Houston

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Twenty received but no pay.
1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Johnson
Capt.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Lilly

Priv, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appearance

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston, Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. W. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

S. M. Drake

Confederate,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Lillie
Put

Appears on Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

1861

1861

1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

J. Lilly
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 1*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt A. d. d. d.*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Johnson

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Lilly
Out, Co. C, {

1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Lilly
(1863) *Copy*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Lillie X

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or there was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. A. Brisham*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Brisham Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L. L. L.
W. L. L.
Set. Co. C. L. L.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186 .

Where captured La Jolla Cal.

Remarks: _____

Number of roll:

9: about 2

(R39b)

Rev. Fish

Copyright

(Confederate.)

L | Texas Legion | Texas

F. Lillie

Priv. Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

25; sheet

3

Visitors' list

(6396)

B. J. P. Sample

Copyright

2147
Limky Henry
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Limke, H.

2145
Lindemann. A

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50735010	20
5106	21
5203	22
5293	23
5424	24
5534	25
7710	26
8063	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Lindemann
Pr } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom He barely rec'd

To what time He pay rec'd, 186

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark.

(Confederate.)

L | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Wickeland
Priv. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Dec. 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 186*6*.

Where *Camp Waul*.

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*.

Period *3 yrs or for the war*.

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*.

To what time *1866*.

Present or absent *Absent*.

Remarks: *Absent. Sick at home.*

Absent since July 2.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Lindemann

Put

, Co. D, {

2 Infantry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

Witness

June 20

, 1862.

Witness

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent. Left sick at

Homey Austin Co. since July 2.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Lindermann

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 186

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent. Left sick at*

Austin Co. Tex since July 2. On

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

May 29.

50735295

1912.

sick furlough

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Lindebaum

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1 Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1863.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wickelund.

Period 3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserter. Absent without

leave since Feb. 6, '63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Hens and Aris, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

MAY 20.

50735424

1912.

Left sick in Texas and
not having heard from
him since.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Lindemann

Priv

{ Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age *34* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *July 1*

, 186*2*.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L.
A. Lendinan
Pvt., Co. K,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

sick July 7

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Linman
1st, Co. K

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royley
Copyist.

2149
Lindner. Anton

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50730082	20
0196	21
0329	22
0466	23
0585	24
0691	25
0791	26
0899	27
79213	28
81189	29
76126	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex Inf

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wilton Linner

, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 42 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

April 5

, 1862

Enrolled:

When

March 22

Where

Houston

, 1862.

By whom

Wm. Linner

Mustered into service:

When

April 1

Where

Houston

, 1862

By whom

Capt. W. M. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Potter

Copies

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. V. Lindner

Age *41* years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled: *April 15 to June 30*, 1862.

When *March 22*

Where *Houston*

By whom *J. V. Lindner*, 186

Mustered into service:

When *April 1*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*, 186

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd.*

To what time

Remarks:

, 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated in the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. V. Potter

Copyright

CONFEDERATE.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____, 1862.

Enlisted:
When _____, 186

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:
By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

W. C. Potter

Copyright

Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

L
Anton Lindner
 Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
 of the organization named above,
 for *Sept 7* *Ich*, 1862.

Enlisted:
 When *April 1*
 Where *Houston*
 By whom *Capt. J. M. Dr. Jr*
 Period *July 31*
 Last paid:
 By whom
 To what time

Present or absent
 Remarks: *on extra duty*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers, Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Waul's Texas Legion was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served with the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Anton Lindner

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. L. M. Jr. du

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time July 31, 1862

Present or absent Not Stated

Remarks: On Extra duty

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
*Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *March 21*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 6*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for January 1, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862

Where Austin

By whom J. H. Waul

Period 12 months

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Waul

To what time June 30, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Absent with sick leave
City San Antonio, Tex.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Potter

Copies

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Ballasted:

When Aug 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom... Carl Brade

Period 3 yrs or over

Last paid:

By whom *L. ...*

To what time 5:00, 186

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Mice's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Marx and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. L. Linn

Lot, { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *42* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*

1862.

Nativity

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., A. Mox and Aris, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Rank mark:

Wm. Potter

Copies

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Anton Lindner

Priv. Co. C

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Hospital

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Anton Hindner
1st, Co. C,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

Commissioned officers present and absent: _____, 1862.

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men: _____

Date _____

Place _____

, 186

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty: _____

Hospital waiter

Absent enlisted men accounted for: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rogers

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. S. Gardner

1st, Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Hospital waiter since

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Crosby

L (CONFEDERATE.)
Wm. L. Lym
Simmons

Tex

A. Lindner
Co. H. Simmons's Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28, 1864

When confined

June 21, 1864

By whom

Capt. Meichel

Charges

Sleeping on post

Sentence commenced

, 186

Sentence expired

, 186

Sentence

Remarks:

Charges preferred

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. U. Brown

Copyist.

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. 288.

Paid the 11th day of Sept 1863

to the order of the

U.S. Army

for \$ 100.00 Dollars

subject 1

U.S. COMMISSIONER OF LANDS

(COPY)

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of A. Lindner
a Private of Company C 1st Battalion Regiment of 1st Pa Volunteers.

NAME	RANK	DESCRIPTION							Where Born		Occupation	Enlisted				Last Paid		BOUNTY	
		Age	Eyes	Hair	Complexion	Scars	Height	Weight	State or Territory	Town or County		When	Where	By whom	Period	By whom	To what Time	PAID	DUE
<u>A. Lindner</u>	<u>Private</u>	<u>25 years</u>	<u>Blue</u>	<u>Brown</u>	<u>Fair</u>	<u>None</u>	<u>5' 10"</u>	<u>160 lbs</u>	<u>Bohemia</u>	<u>Austria</u>	<u>Farmer</u>	<u>April 1864</u>	<u>Houston</u>	<u>Wm. H. H.</u>	<u>1 mo.</u>	<u>Wm. H. H.</u>	<u>Dec 31/64</u>	<u>50.00</u>	<u>0.00</u>

REMARKS: Private A. Lindner was captured at Vicksburg
on the 15th day of July 1864 by the Federal Authorities

I CERTIFY that the above is a correct transcript from the records of

Station

Houston, Texas

Signed

J. A. Nichols 1st Lt. Co. B

Date

September 15th 1864

1st Batt. Inf. Texas Vol. Regt.

The Confederate States,

To

A. Lindner

DR.

1864

For pay from 1st of January 1864, to 30th of June
the 1st being Six months and 0 days, at 11.00 per month.

66.00

For use of Horse and Arms, 0 days, at 40 cts. per day.

For Clothing allowance

For

Amount

66.00

Deduct for Clothing overdrawn

Balance paid

66.00

I CERTIFY that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this 11th day of September 1864.

Wm. C. C. H.
CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER.

RECEIVED at

Houston, Texas

this

11th

day of

September

1864, of

Capt.

Wm. C. C. H.

Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

Sixty Six

dollars and

cents, in full of the above account.

WITNESS

Wm. C. C. H.

A. Lindner

(Signed Duplicates.)

A. Lindner

Lindsey D. L.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lindsey D. L.

151
Lindsey. D. L.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50726490	20
65197	21
67014	22
6808	23
6901	24
6982	25
7085	26
7288	27
50736917	28
71812	29
7381	30
44274767	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Lindsey
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Age *20* years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *to June 20*

Enrolled: *May 14*, 1862.

When *May 14*
Where *Washington Co*, 1862.

By whom *V. D. Brown*

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom *May 14*, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*.

Remarks: *Money paid*

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Lindsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1st to Aug 31, 1862*
no date

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Little Rock*

By whom *Capt. J. W. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent: *Present*

Remarks: *transferred to Company D Apr
July 24 for Service No 65*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Funch

Copy.

MAY 23

50726597

1912.

* Returned before Dec 6, 1862

* No record of Events

(Confederate.)

L Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. L. ...
....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion Co*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *April 1st*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present detailed to duty at
Camp of Major ... Oct. 12, 1862.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. L. ...

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

D. L. Lindsey

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 1st

Enlisted: , 1863.

When May 14

Where Washington Co , 1862.

By whom Capt. D. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid;

By whom Capt. W. Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Detailed to drive
Revers by order of Capt

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them and consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March and April, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. H. Finch

Copyin.

50726808

B. Shropshire Oct 7, 1862

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Dr. L. L. Lintley

Dr., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *March*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent: *Present*

Remarks: *Captured & paroled by the
Enemy at Vicksburg July 4, 1863*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. B. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. L. Lindsey

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *March 1862*, 1862.

Where *Washington D. C.*

By whom *Capt. J. O. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Captured & Paroled by the
Enemy at Vicksburg July 4, 1863*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. Bunch

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1864

Enlisted:

When 1864

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1864

Present or absent

Remarks:

Trans-Mississippi Department

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. L. Linn
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appearance as

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

March 21st, 186*2*.

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *single*

County of residence *Wilkes County*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

*Copies made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1895, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office—R. & P. 73474.

Back track:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lindey
Robt, Co. *1*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

2 M. Depts

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lincolnton
1st, Co. *A*, *Waul's* Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug*, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Commissary Dept.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Reb., Co. D,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached service

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and Arka, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Cav. Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. S. Lindsey
Det, Co. B, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

J. H. Douglas

Sunday A.L.

Prs. Co. D. Cav. Batt. Reg. 1

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

G. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

Dr. Lindsay
60 D Wants Sex day

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY

1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

of Co. D Reg't

I, *L. D. Lusk*, being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

L. D. Lusk

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9. day of July 1863.

M. Pullum

20 Reg't Illinois
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER

9-15-
Lindzey D. L.
Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lindsey D. L.

Lyme J. T.
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lyme J. T.

Linke. A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Linke. H.

Linsay D. L.

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Linsay D. L.

Littig A. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Littig A. H.

2157
Littig. A. W.

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Corporal*

CARD NUMBERS.

38733242
3297
33910
34152
3534
3597
3688
7666
8370
8846

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons Tex Inf

Confederate.

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. W. Little

x

Pr

{ Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Carter

Mustered into service:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Carter

Last paid:

By whom Bount but no pay

To what time 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Kustain

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. W. Littrig

* Corp., Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 3, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 14, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Carter

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlist

To what time ment

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Appointed corporal

August 3, 1862

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Mustain

(242)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. W. Little

4th Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Detailed to wait on
Sick Holly Springs Oct 28

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Motain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A W Littig

3 Corp Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Mr & Dee*, 186 2

Enlisted:

When *May 17*, 186 2.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186 2.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 27, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Arns. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. M. Notain

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. M. Little

3 Corp., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Detached on S. B. Army*
17. Special Order No. 14.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

A. B. Whitman

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. W. Littig

3 Corp, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 14

, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Carter

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Apr 30

, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks: Detailed on Harrisburg R.R. Dec 9/63. (over)

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery, and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Moutain

Copies.

MAY 23.

50733597

1912.

S. order No 329 from
Dist. Ad. Dr.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. M. Little

Rank, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near
Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity Maryland

Married or single Married

County of residence Harris

Remarks

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

A. B. Murstein

(Confederate.)

L.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Littig

Prod, Co. A

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

with leave one day

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

7
L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. H. Little

, Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

On detached service

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

(144)

Copyist.

L

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Littig

Capt. Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Dec.

, 186 J.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

one killed by order of Col. Lucian

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in Mar. 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. B. Russell

Copyist.

Littig, A.W.

Avt, Co A

Serials 485

Subject:

ENCLOSED

Title of record: S.O.No.329-12

RECEIVED KMX & RIZ-McGruder
Dec 3/95

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

The draft of the
 Capital Budget
 attached with the
 remarks that it
 be possible that
 some should be
 at current time
 in the service of
 this company.

Father
 Capt. J. J. J.

RECORDS DIVISION
 ARCHIVES

Supplement of
 R. B. 1346 R. R.

A. A. J. J. J.
 would be very

GENERAL ORDERS,
No. 121

Private W. H. L. Smith Co. A 2d Regt. U.S. Inf.

Regimental Surgeon, U.S.A. is detailed for 30 days to
attend to the W. H. L. Smith Co. of the 2d Regt.
of the Colorado Cavalry, at the expiration of which
time he will resume his regular duty. During his detail
his pay and allowances as a Soldier will cease
and he will receive Customary Pay.

By Command of
Lieut. Col. R. H. Smith
Adj. Gen.
Adj. Gen.

Mr. C. C. Mulligan
Capt. of the 2d Regt. U.S. Inf.
Adj. Gen. of the Colorado Cavalry

Houston, Tex. 2

H. M. Page

asking discharge of
Capt. Leithing for the purpose
of going engineer on
the Texas & Gulf Coast

A. W. Loring
a. a. waves begin 2nd day?

~~James H. Page~~
~~James H. Page~~

My dear Sir

The enclosed
with degree on which
the name is indicated

~~James H. Page~~
~~James H. Page~~

Respectfully
yours as ever



Houston Texas
June 12th 1862

General R. O. Herbert

Dear Sir

Permit me
to say that within 10 days I believe
I shall be compelled to stop the
Washington County Road Road
on account of my inability to
procure the services of a competent
engineer. "H. W. Litting of Porter's
company." "Wells Legion" is an
experienced and competent engineer
& Mechanic. Description having
taken or compelled nearly every
engineer and Mechanic not engaged
at the time to join the Army.
"Nearly Two thirds of the Army
Supplies for Houston & Galveston
have firm to pass over the
Washington County Road before
it reaches the Central Road at
Hempstead. I have been in Houston
trying to obtain the services of an

Erasmus since Monday 9th inst
and can not even keep of one out
of employment. Necessity forces me
to apply to you as General Com^{mand}
of Texas begging you to please to
give an order ^{for him} to be released or discharged
for the above purpose

Your Obedt Servt
Mr. M. Sledge
Manager of said
Road

A. Ward Little
Co. V. Wares Legn. Exp

+ + +

Office of BARBER
Hammill

Dec. 17 1862

Department
I.B.M.

A. C. Mulligan
Supt. of Road

Allowed to
Sec. 2/62

Report of the examination
of material found
on the Road &
to be used in the
the within named
men viz. A. C. Daniel
2nd Regt. Mass
& A. H. Little
Hammill & son

For authority
at the Head
quarters of the
military force



Office of the R.B. Bobbitt
Harrisburg Dec 12. 1862

Maj: Genl J.B. Magruder

Our motive power is rapidly deteriorating, and unless we can get a detail from the Army, soon, we cannot possibly furnish means of transportation for even sufficient food to keep the troops on our own immediate account comfortable during the present winter.

Our machinists nearly all volunteered into the army, some twelve months since and our motive power has declined from that time. I seek the detail of only two persons from the service, for a few months:

Dan L. Smith, a member of Maj: Timmon's

late Co, 2 Regt Texas Infantry.

A Ward Little, Capt Carter's Company of

Ward's Legion.

If compatible with your views of the good of the service, I would be glad to have them furloughed or detailed. The same request has before been made this

Col H L Webb, and may have been acted
upon.

I am Sir

Very Respectfully

Yours obt^d servant

Chas. Hennigan
Lieut

P.S.

If both the persons named in the
foregoing cannot be detached, I would
prefer the one first named.

Littleton Reuben B

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

<i>50724193</i>	20
<i>+311</i>	21
<i>4387</i>	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *8*

Number of personal papers herein *8*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Reubin B. Littleton

Plt. } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization No. 1, 1861.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$180.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks: Due C.S. for feeding 1.43

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L
Reubin B. Littleton

Priv

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Appears on

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Apr 24, 1862.

Burleson

Capt Thomas

3 yrs or the war

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ruben D. Little

1st, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1 & Oct 1*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

Sept 27, 1862.

Where

Burlington, Tex.

By whom

Capt J. G. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Appointed 1st Sept 1862

in lieu of J. M. Atkins resigned

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Littleton Thomas. R.

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>5572419</i>	20
<i>4375</i>	21
<i>4443</i>	22
<i>4332</i>	23
<i>55737327</i>	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *8*

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thomas, William

Par. { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 27, 1862

William Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 27, 1862

William Thomas

Last paid

By whom

To what time

100 Apr
100 Bounties 1862

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$30.00

Remarks: Sick

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. O. Middleton

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thos N. Littleton

Co. A, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copy 100.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thomas N. Littleton

Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 29, 1862.

Where Burlington, Texas

By whom Capt. J. H. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 8, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Left sick at Sparta,

La. Sept 25, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thomaz M. Littleton

Plt | Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
| Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When *Apr 29*, 1862

Where *Burlison Texas*

By whom *Capt. Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Remarks: *In Texas. Absent without leave.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copy.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Littleton
Per., Co. A.,
Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above.

for the month of Sept, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

186

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached & reserve

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River, and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

9160
Lloyd. R

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

50728858

Exchanged Batt'n C S A

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

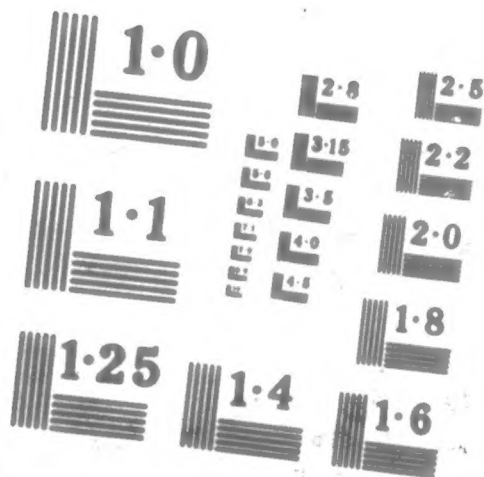
See also 5 Tex. Cav

MICROCOPY

323

ROLL

430



NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART